Denotational Fixed Point Semantics for Constructive Scheduling of Synchronous Concurrency

Joaquín Aguado, Michael Mendler, Reinhard von Hanxleden, Insa Fuhrmann
Denotational Fixed Point Semantics for Constructive Scheduling of Synchronous Concurrency

Joaquín Aguado*, Michael Mendler*, Reinhard von Hanxleden†, Insa Fuhrmann†

*Faculty of Information Systems and Applied Computer Sciences, Bamberg University, Germany; E-mail: {michael.mendler, joaquin.aguado}@uni-bamberg.de
†Department of Computer Science, Kiel University, Germany; E-mail: {rvh, ima}@informatik.uni-kiel.de

Abstract

The synchronous model of concurrent computation (SMoCC) is well established for programming languages in the domain of safety-critical reactive and embedded systems. Translated into mainstream C/Java programming, the SMoCC corresponds to a cyclic execution model in which concurrent threads are synchronised on a logical clock that cuts system computation into a sequence of macro-steps. A causality analysis verifies the existence of a schedule on memory accesses to ensure each macro-step is deadlock-free and determinate.

We introduce an abstract semantic domain $I(D, P)$ and an associated denotational fixed point semantics for reasoning about concurrent and sequential variable accesses within a synchronous cycle-based model of computation. We use this domain for a new and extended behavioural definition of Berry’s causality analysis in terms of approximation intervals. The domain $I(D, P)$ extends the domain $I(D)$ from our previous work and fixes a mistake in the treatment of initialisations.

Based on this fixed point semantics the notion of Input Berry-constructiveness (IBC) for synchronous programs is proposed. This new IBC class lies properly between strong (SBC) and normal Berry-constructiveness (BC) defined in previous work. SBC and BC are two ways to interpret the standard constructive semantics of synchronous programming, as exemplified by imperative SMoCC languages such as Esterel or Quartz. SBC is often too restrictive as it requires all variables to be initialised by the program. BC can be too permissive because it initialises all variables to a fixed value, by default. Where the initialisation happens through the memory, e.g., when carrying values from one synchronous tick to the next, then IBC is more appropriate.

IBC links two levels of execution, the macro-step level and the micro-step level. We prove that the denotational fixed point analysis for IBC, and hence Berry’s causality analysis, is sound with respect to operational micro-level scheduling. The denotational model can thus be viewed as a compositional presentation of a synchronous scheduling strategy that ensures reactivity and determinacy for imperative concurrent programming.

Keywords: Denotational semantics, concurrency, determinism, constructiveness, Mealy reactive systems, synchronous programming, Esterel

This work has been conducted as part of the PRETSY project and was supported by the German National Research Council DFG (HA 4407/6-1, ME 1427/6-1). An abridged version will appear in: U. Goltz, R.J. van Glaabbeek, E.-R. Olderog (eds.), Acta Informatica, Special Issue on Combining Compositionality and Concurrency (2015).
I. Introduction

A. Motivation

Arguably the mathematically most satisfactory way to define a compositional programming language semantics is the denotational approach, which defines the semantics of a program through a system of structurally-recursive equations involving continuous functions on abstract semantic domains. Compositionality is built into a denotational model at the outset, in the sense that the functional definition of the fixed-point semantics of a composite program entirely depends on the abstract functional denotation of its components rather than their syntax. As a consequence, algebraic axiomatisations for program verification and program transformations can be derived from the properties of these functions in the abstract domains.

Unfortunately, denotational fixed point models for computationally rich programming languages are notoriously hard to come by. A famous case in point is the long search for a fully-abstract denotational model of the functional language PCF [10], [1], [43]. It is the tight interaction of program components, in particular for non-deterministic concurrent systems, that makes it hard to decouple a composite program into a system of continuous functions in a simple way. It is often easier to understand the interaction behaviour of a concurrent program operationally in terms of inductive relations rather than recursive functions. Hence, many concurrent programming models or process algebras, for that matter, are based on Plotkin-style structural operational semantics. Such models are then turned into an algebra through notions of behavioural congruences and pre-congruences. Thereby abstracting from behaviourally unobservable information carried by the operational rule system one achieves the desired algebraic compositionality, see, e.g., [64], [9]. However, denotational semantics generated in this fashion are essentially syntactic. Recursion is not explained by denotational fixed points but by syntactic unfolding.

One can do better if the inductive operational rules satisfy certain structural constraints, such as the GSOS or tyft/tyxt format [32]. In these cases, general techniques are known to derive independent denotational semantics based on the approximation of a process by finite synchronization trees, see e.g. [2], [44], [29] for full-abstraction results for bisimulation-style semantics. Still, these approximation-based denotational models have their own problems. They are algebraically rather involved and depend on infinitary proof rules which fall outside the scope of normal (Horn-style) equational reasoning. One classical instance of this problem is the observation that, e.g., bisimulation equivalence for process algebras with the empty process 0, non-deterministic choice \( p + q \), action prefix \( a.p \) and recursion \( \mu x.p(x) \) does not admit a finitary denotational semantics based on complete partial orderings. Specifically, the Park induction principle, \( p(y) = y \Rightarrow \mu x.p(x) \leq y \), expressing that \( \mu x.p(x) \) is the least fixed point is inconsistent with monotonicity of the choice operator \( + \). It is unclear if bisimulation-style semantics can be finitely axiomatised in equational Horn logic, see e.g. [62]. Denotational fixed point semantics with Park induction seem to exist only in special cases, such as acceptance testing, trace equivalence or simulation preorder [39], [18], [28].

While it is now clear that complex algebraic machinery is needed to reconcile genuinely independent denotational and operational semantics for general non-deterministic process calculi, attention should turn once again to more special concurrent programming models. An early and successful starting point is the data-flow semantics of Kahn networks [45], which is fully-abstract for coroutine-style
operational execution \[46\]. Kahn process nodes are sequential and deterministic and thus fairly restricted in modeling distributed systems. Yet, as discovered by Kok \[47\], non-determinism can be added to the Kahn model without losing full-abstraction using \textit{(local) clocks} for the synchronization of streams. This remarkable result brings into view an important special class of concurrent programming languages where denotational and operational approaches may go well together, known as the synchronous programming paradigm \[34\], \[8\].

The Synchronous Model of Concurrent Computation (SMoCC) started in the 1980s with languages such as Statecharts \[38\], \[68\], Lustre \[18\], \[35\], Signal \[33\], Esterel \[13\], \[11\] and Argos \[61\], \[60\]. Developing concurrently with the emerging theory of process algebras, the SMoCC, from its beginning, has taken a practical programming perspective and targeted embedded and safety-critical systems in the automotive and avionics industries. The SMoCC languages have been very successful in these highly-demanding and complex domains. Part of this is due to their solid mathematical underpinning which inherits its robust logic from the design of digital synchronous circuits. Over the years, the quality-software assurance of the SMoCC paradigm has received attention in a wider range of applications. These include Stateflow \[36\], web-orchestration \[14\], and music accompaniment \[6\] to mention a few. The SMoCC approach also has spread into functional programming \[58\] and mainstream imperative languages like C \[15\], \[50\], \[82\] or Java \[65\].

The SMoCC paradigm is based on a globally synchronous, locally asynchronous model of concurrent computation\[1\] which employs logical clocks to force asynchronous processes into a globally deterministic sequence of execution steps, called \textit{macro steps} or \textit{logical instants}. The SMoCC computations relate to classical automata in the sense that macro-steps correspond to automata transitions and configurations are discrete time points (automata states) on which system and environment can communicate (synchronize) with each other. At this level of modelling—under the Synchrony Hypothesis \[8\]—macro-steps appear as deterministic and functional input/output interactions. If this were all, synchronous programs could be analysed by the standard compositional techniques of the theory of synchronous automata, which fits both the denotational and the operational viewpoint equally well. Not much concurrency theory is needed for that.

However, there is a catch: The soundness of the automata model depends on the compiler verifying that the Synchrony Hypothesis is valid. Yet, the Synchrony Hypothesis is not compositional. The difficulty is that the SMoCC programs exhibit Mealy as opposed to Moore-style interaction. Since Mealy outputs depend instantaneously on the inputs and (in a typical SMoCC language) are also broadcast, the atomicity assumption creates a tangled causality cycle when the SMoCC automata are composed. Since each program acts as the environment of the other, the Synchrony Hypothesis expects each system to react faster than the other, and hence faster than itself! This is aggravated by the fact that in some SMoCC languages, such as Esterel or some version of Statecharts, the reaction of one component can depend on the absence of a reaction from another component. To resolve the paradoxes, \textit{i.e.}, to prevent deadlock and non-determinism, the synchronous interaction must satisfy stringent causality requirements. Consequently, causality analyses have been a key component in the SMoCC compilers. Typically, these analyses correspond to the derivation of clock schedules (“clock calculus”) for the activation of program statements \[19\].

\[1\]This is sometimes referred to as the ‘LAGS’ model and not to be confused with the well-known but orthogonal ‘GALS’ model which features globally asynchronous and locally synchronous computations.
or 3-valued circuit simulation (“ternary analysis”) [12], [20], [72]. Edwards [25] and Potop-Butucaru et al. [69] provide good overviews of compilation challenges and approaches for concurrent languages, including synchronous languages. In this report we focus on causality in control-flow oriented SMoCCs such as Esterel or Quartz rather than data-flow oriented SMoCCs such as Lustre or Signal.

The techniques for causality analysis range from checking simple static criteria on control-dependencies to full-fledged data-dependent control-flow analysis. Proving the soundness of causality analyses necessarily requires maintaining some form of refinement (“constructiveness” or “dependency”) information about a lower-level asynchronous micro-step semantics. The first to observe this were Huizing, Gerth and de Roever [42] who showed that combining compositionality, causality and the Synchrony Hypothesis cannot be done within a single-levelled semantics (see also [23]). In other words, causality analysis establishes consistency of a synchronous macro-step with respect to an asynchronous micro-step execution model. This makes causality analyses and their soundness properties interesting from a concurrency theoretical point of view.

Different distributed execution platforms and memory models induce different degrees of uncontrollable non-determinism. They give thus rise to different notions of causality. A conservative, and thus robust, notion of causality among all the SMoCCs is the so-called constructive semantics of Esterel [13], [11] introduced by Berry in [12]. This is a pure macro-step semantics combining a structural operational semantics for macro-state transitions with a denotational fixed-point construction, also known as the “must-cannot” analysis, for computing causal reactions from every state. However, there do not seem to be soundness proofs for the causality analyses of Esterel relative to a micro-level scheduling in normal, i.e., unsynchronised memory. The only available result on the lower-level operational soundness of the fixed-point construction is indirect, has never formally been proven and applies to the hardware translation given in [12]. At the hardware level it is known that constructiveness implies delay-insensitivity under non-inertial delays [57], [75], [63]. While this highlights the universal nature of the constructive semantics, it does not provide insights into the nature of constructiveness for software implementations of SMoCC languages. This question is now starting to be addressed in the literature. An interesting example is the more recent SMoCC language Quartz [73]. It has been given both macro-step operational semantics and a fixed-point semantics implementing an Esterel-style causality analysis [73], [31]. Talpin et. al. in [76] consider a combination of Signal and Quartz and prove that the constructive fixed-point semantics is sound for an operational micro-step semantics. In this report we proceed along similar ideas as [76] for Esterel-style imperative languages.

B. Contributions

In this report we prove the soundness of the denotational fixed point semantics for imperative SMoCC programs, commonly termed “constructive”, with respect to their micro-step operational behaviour when compiled into multi-threaded shared memory code. To the best of our knowledge this is the first result of its kind for Esterel-style imperative programming.

2There is an informal sketch of a micro-step semantics in [12][Sec. 4.3] which is not developed further or formally related with the fixed point semantics for macro-steps.
The recent constructive semantics that integrates Quartz and Signal [76] is based on a similar approach than the one proposed here in the sense that both are developed around similar mathematical structures, i.e., fixed point on a lattice for representing signal statuses and Boolean values. The semantics framework of [76] unifies the behaviour of polychronous multi-clocked Signal networks and synchronous Quartz modules where synchronous Boolean variables are always present. In contrast, our approach significantly extends the standard 3-valued “must-cannot” semantics [12], [26], [72] with the effect that (i) it is able to handle explicit initialisation of signals, and (ii) it operates in a more structured domain of information intervals rather than flat ternary Kleene algebra. In the enriched domain we prove soundness of the fixed-point with respect to the micro-step operational execution. By “micro-step operational semantics” we mean a small-step semantics in which the reaction of a parallel composition for a single clock tick (rather than sequences of clocks) is (1) implemented by thread interleaving and (2) the execution does not use the must/cannot enriched statuses. E.g., the SOS reaction rules for Quartz [73], [31] do not satisfy criterion (1). They give big-step semantics for full reaction instants. On the other hand, the operational semantics sketched by Berry [12][Chap. 4.3] or by Talpin et.al. [76] do not satisfy criterion (2).

Our main Theorem 1 strengthens the results presented in [4], where a similar fixed point semantics was introduced to prove that the sequentially constructive model of synchronous concurrent computation [84], [86] conservatively extends Berry’s notion of constructiveness for Esterel. Specifically, we extend the work of [4] in three ways: Firstly, we correct a mistake preventing the denotational semantics of [4] from detecting deadlocks that can arise from concurrent initialisations (see our Ex. 19). Secondly, the results presented here imply that the fixed point analysis is not only sound for sequential constructiveness targeted in [4] but also for Esterel’s more restrictive operational model of causality, characterised by B-reactiveness (Def. 4) and SC-read-determinacy (Def. 5). The combination of these two properties is a proper strengthening of the notion of $\Delta^*\text{-constructiveness}$ in the sense of [4], which corresponds to the notion of sequential constructiveness introduced in [84]. Thirdly, we introduce a new definition of constructiveness, called IB-constructiveness (Def. 9), to permit implicit initialisations through memory. It is more generous than the notions of constructiveness considered in [4] where all variables must be reinitialised, by the program or the environment, at every macro step. In other words, compared to [4] our semantics guarantees a stronger form of operational robustness for a wider class of programs.

C. Overview

Section [7] gives an abstract account of the SMoCC principle for imperative programs based on the consolidated language model pSCL and the operational notion of free scheduling. It also offers the definitions of important terms that will be used in the following sections, particularly of B-Admissibility and SC-Admissibility, which are both scheduling protocols restricting the free scheduling with different degrees of strength. The related terms of B-Reactivity and SC-Reactivity are also defined as well as the notion of X-Determinacy, parametric in X-Admissibility and its special case X-read-determinacy.

Section [77] is dedicated to the definition of the abstract domains and environments on which our denotational fixed point semantics is based. This includes the definition of the domain $\mathbb{D}$, whose four elements represent possible signal statuses and comprise
representations needed for the handling of explicit initialization of signals. The
semantics operates on closed intervals over $\mathbb{D}$ which represent predictions of variable
statuses combined with a domain $\mathbb{P}$ that is capturing initialization statuses, yielding
$I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P})$ as working domain. Finally, the section introduces a domain $I(\mathbb{C})$ of program
completion statuses.

Section [IV] is the core of this work, where we put the introduced technical apparatus
to form our denotational fixed point semantics for pSCL. The semantics induces
three notions of constructiveness increasing in strength, Berry-constructive (BC),
Input Berry-constructive (IBC) and Strong Berry constructive (SBC). This section
finally contains our main Soundness Theorem [I] that states that IBC programs are
B-reactive and SC-read-determinate.

Section [V] positions our work in reference to related work and Section [VI] offers
concluding remarks and mentions open problems.

II. OPERATIONAL SEMANTICS OF SYNCHRONOUS PROGRAMS

A. Language Model

For our elaborations, we employ a language that focuses on the micro-step
computations of a system. This language, referred to as pSCL\(^3\), contains the necessary
control structures for capturing multiple variable accesses as they occur inside macro-
steps. pSCL abstracts syntactic and control particularities of existing synchronous
languages not directly related to our analysis. This not only provides generality to
the results but also avoids over-complicating our formal treatment. pSCL is pure
in the sense that it manipulates Boolean variables from a finite set $V$, which carry
information over time by changing value in $B = \{0, 1\}$. A variable $s \in V$ with value
$\gamma \in B$ is denoted by $s_\gamma$. Here, 0, 1 are used to code, respectively, the logical statuses
False (absent, initialised) and True (present, updated) of a synchronous signal. The
syntax of pSCL is given by the following BNF of operators:

$$P := \epsilon \quad \text{nothing}$$
$$\pi \quad \text{pause}$$
$$s \quad s = \text{false} \quad \text{(implicit unemit s in Esterel)}$$
$$!s \quad s = \text{true} \quad \text{(emit s in Esterel)}$$
$$s ? P : P \quad \text{if s then P else P} \quad \text{(present s then P else P in Esterel)}$$
$$P | P \quad \text{fork P par P join}$$
$$P ; P$$
$$\text{rec p. P p : P} \quad \text{declare program label (implicit Esterel loop)}$$
$$p \quad \text{goto p} \quad \text{jump to label (generalises Esterel iteration)}$$

Since our syntax is abstract in the style of process algebras we also indicate the
more concrete syntax as used in control-flow languages SCL [84] and Esterel on the
right of each operator.

Intuitively, the empty statement $\epsilon$ indicates that a given program has been
completed. That is, $\epsilon$ corresponds to the termination situation in which there
are no further tasks to be performed in this or any subsequent macro-step. The pause
control $\pi$ forces a program to yield and wait for a global tick. This means that the
execution cannot not proceed any further during the current macro-step but it will

\(^3\)This stands here for “pure Synchronous Constructive Language” indicating not only that signal variables
in pSCL carry Boolean status but also that pSCL is a minimalistic version of control-flow synchronous
languages in an abstract algebraic syntax.
be resumed in the next. The reset (init) $s$ and set (update) $!s$ constructs modify the
value of $s \in V$ to $s^0$ or $s^1$, respectively. The conditional control $s = ? P : Q$ has the usual
interpretation in the sense that depending on the status 1 or 0 of the guard variable
$s$ either $P$ or $Q$ are executed accordingly. Parallel composition $P \parallel Q$ forks $P$ and $Q$,
so the statements of both are executed concurrently. This composition terminates
(joins) when both components terminate, i.e., both are completed in the sense of $\epsilon$,
not waiting in a pause $\pi$. When just one of the two components in $P \parallel Q$ terminates
while the other pauses, then $P \parallel Q$ pauses. Otherwise, if one component terminates
and the other does not pause or terminate then the computation continues from
the statements of the other component until it terminates, too, or pauses. In the
sequential composition $P ; Q$, the statements of $P$ are first completely executed.
Then, the control is transferred to $Q$ which, in turn, determines the behaviour of the
composition thereafter. The operator $rec.P$ introduces a recursion label or process
name that can be used in its body $P$ to reiterate the process using $p$ as a jump label. The semantics is so that $rec.P$ is equivalent to its unfolding $P\{rec.P/p\}$,
where $P\{q/p\}$ denotes syntactic substitution. As done in process algebras we can use
$rec$ to fold up recursive equation systems modelling arbitrary forward and backward
jumps in control-flow graphs.

By default, a conditional binds tighter than sequential composition, which in turn
binds tighter than parallel composition; the loop prefix $rec$ has weakest binding
power. As usual, brackets can be used for grouping statements to override the
default associations. For instance, in the expression $rec.p \ ? \epsilon : p !y$ the scope of
the loop extends to the end of the expression as in $rec.p.(x \ ? \epsilon : p) !y$ whereas
$\{rec.p \ ? \epsilon : p\} !y$ limits the scope and leave $!y$ outside the loop. Similarly, brackets are
needed, as in $rec.p \ ? \epsilon : (p; !y)$, to include $!y$ into the else branch of the conditional.

Recursion without restrictions is too powerful for our purposes. We impose the
following three well-formedness conditions on pSCL expressions, which suffices
to model the static structure of many standard synchronous programming languages:

- No jumps out of an enclosing parallel composition. This does not limit the
  power of the language, as for example aborts, traps and general gotos as
  proposed for/provided by Esterel or SHIM [16, 17] can still be implemented
  by “chaining” jumps up the thread hierarchy, but has the advantage of a simple
  parallel/sequential control flow structure. Formally, in every loop $rec.P$ the
  label $p$ must not lie within the scope of a parallel operator $\parallel$. For instance,
  $rec.q. P \parallel q$ is not permitted while $P \parallel (rec.q. q)$ is accepted. This makes sure that
  the static control structure of a program is a series-parallel graph (see [24])
  and the number of concurrently running threads is statically bounded by this graph.
  In particular any given static thread cannot be concurrently instantiated more
  than once; A fresh thread instance only runs sequentially after all previous
  instances of the same static thread.
- Every loop $rec.P$ is clock guarded, i.e., every free occurrence of label $p$ in
  $P$ lies within the sequential scope of a pause $\pi$. For instance, $rec.p. \pi : p$ is
  clock guarded whereas $rec.p.p$ is not. Clock guarded processes are guaranteed
to generate finite, terminating macro-steps. This corresponds to the standard
  requirement in Esterel to not have instantaneous loops.
- No loop label occurs both free and bound in an expression, where the notion of a
  free and bound label is as usual. This a standard restriction in process calculi, see
  e.g., [9]. For instance, $rec. rec.q. p ; q : q$ is not allowed, whereas $rec.p. (rec.r.p ; r) ; q$ is accepted. This restriction avoids capturing of any free variable of $rec.P$
by a loop recursion in \( P \) in the syntactic unfolding \( P\{\text{rec} . P/p\} \).

Henceforth, \emph{programs} are assumed to be expressions satisfying these conditions. Programs without the \textit{rec} construct will be called \emph{finite} programs, or \textit{fprogs} for short.

The imperative statements of a pSCL program describe discrete changes of state at the level of micro-steps. The computation of a concurrent program gets described by a collection of \emph{threads} (concurrent program fragments), each one performing micro-steps independently and interacting with each other through shared memory. Generally, a computation depends on a distinction of micro-steps happening sequentially after each other or concurrently. The sequential order is instantiated from sequential composition \( P;Q \). Parallel composition \( P \parallel Q \) is the construct that provides the thread topology for achieving concurrency. The resulting tree-like structure of the parallel construct determines statically which statements belong to which individual thread. At run-time, these static threads get instantiated and executed. Every one of such instantiations must have its own local \emph{control-state} and, therefore, is considered a \emph{process}. From this perspective, the \emph{configuration} capturing the global state of a concurrent program at any given moment is determined by the local state of all its processes together with a shared \emph{global memory}.

As in synchronous programming, a \emph{micro-step} can take place when at least one process is \emph{active}, \textit{i.e.}, when it is able to execute a statement other than \( \pi \). In this manner, a micro-step produces a change in the configuration resulting from a process modifying its own local state and possibly the global memory. Active processes induce micro-steps until every process either terminates or reaches a pause, thereby completing a \emph{macro-step}. Then, from the resulting configuration, the environment can provide a fresh stimulus for continuing the computation with a new macro-step.

The interaction between processes at the micro-step level must be controlled according to some pre-established rules of \emph{admissible} scheduling in order to enforce the Synchrony Hypothesis abstraction. For instance, suppose in \( P \parallel Q \), program \( P \) performs a write to a variable \( x \) and \( Q \) concurrently reads \( x \). Then, under the Synchrony Hypothesis the producer \( P \) (system) is faster than the consumer (environment) \( Q \), or, equivalently, \( Q \) waits for \( P \). A canonical notion of admissibility that enforces such causalities is the \textit{“init;update;read”} protocol \cite{84}, which is referred to as the \textit{“iur”} protocol in the following. It decrees that all initialisations \( s \) must take place before any update \( !s \) which in turn must both be scheduled before any read, \textit{i.e.}, any conditional test \( s ? P : Q \) on \( s \).

In the next section we define the notion of a free unconstrained execution for pSCL programs and then in Sec. \[\textbf{I-C}\] introduce the restriction imposed by the iur protocol. This defines the operational semantics of the class of \emph{causal} pSCL programs for which we shall later, in Secs. \[\textbf{III}\] and \[\textbf{IV}\] provide a suitable notion of \emph{constructive} macro-step responses in terms of a denotational fixed-point analysis.

\textbf{B. Micro-step Free Scheduling}

In our operational model, a \emph{process} \( T \) is defined by its own current \emph{control-state}, or \emph{state} for short, which contains: (i) information about the precise position of \( T \) in the tree structure of forked processes and (ii) control-flow references to specific parts of the code. Formally, \( T \) is given by a triplet \( \langle id, prog, next \rangle \) where we write \( T.id \), \( T.prog \) or \( T.next \) for referring to the individual elements of \( T \) which are called, respectively, \emph{identifier}, \emph{current-program} and \emph{next-control}. Concretely,
Fig. 1. A sequential-parallel program structure of thread identifiers.

- \(T.id\) is a non-empty sequence containing an alternation of natural numbers and the symbols \(l, r\) that always starts and ends with a number. For instance, 0.l.5 and 1.r.3.l.7 are identifiers but 0.r and r.1.r.2 are not. Meta-variables to range over identifiers are \(\iota, \kappa\), possibly with indices.
- \(T.prog\) is the pSCL expression that is currently scheduled to generate \(T\)'s micro-steps. Since these are pSCL expressions we use the meta-variables \(P, Q, \text{ etc.}\), to range over these.
- \(T.next\) is a list of future program fragments that can be converted into micro-steps sequentially after \(T.prog\) has terminated. This list is extended when a sequential composition is executed in \(T.prog\). We use the meta-variable \(Ks\) to range over next-controls.

The identifier \(T.id\) localises process \(T\) uniquely in the sequential-parallel control flow of the program context which has generated \(T\). The intuition is that the numbers in the identifier are counting the sequential steps taken by the program context. The symbols (\(l\) for left and \(r\) for right) recall the path of previous parallel forks from which the process has emerged. Where we are only interested in the depth of a process in the thread hierarchy, we use a thread projection function \(\text{th}(\iota) \in \{l, r\}^*\) which drops from \(\iota\) all sequencing numbers. The sequence \(\text{th}(T.id)\) can be interpreted as the static thread identifier of process \(T\).

**Example 1.** The serial-parallel graph in Fig. [7] gives an example of the thread identifiers generated by the \(\text{fprog} P_t = a_0; (P_l \parallel P_r) ; a_2\) with

\[
\begin{align*}
P_l &= a_1.l.0 ; a_1.l.1, & P_r &= a_1.r.0 ; a_1.r.1 ; (P_{r,l} || P_{r,r}) ; a_1.r.3, \\
P_{r,l} &= a_1.r.2.l.0 ; a_1.r.2.l.1 ; a_1.r.2.l.2, & P_{r,r} &= a_1.r.2.r.0;
\end{align*}
\]
where all $a_i$ are primitive statements $\{\epsilon, !s, \lnot s\}$. The subscripts $i$ indicate the thread identifier associated with the statement $a_i$ when it is executed. In Fig. 2 these primitive statements are shown as rectangular boxes with their identifier written inside it. Notice how the letters $l$ and $r$ (displayed in red colour) identify the static thread in which the statement is executed. For instance the statement $a_{0,r,2,l}.$ is executed in the static thread $r.l$, which is the left child of the right child of the main thread. This is the projection $\theta(0,r.2,l) = r.l$. The first top level statement $a_0$ is in the root thread $\epsilon$, i.e., $\theta(0) = \epsilon$, where $\epsilon$ denotes the empty sequence. The hierarchical thread structure is visualised by the dotted gray background boxes.

**Definition 1.** To compare the sequential depth of processes, we use the (partial) lexicographic order $\prec$ on path identifiers. The natural numbers are ordered in the usual way, i.e., $0 < 1 < 2 \ldots$ while the symbols $l$, $r$ are considered incomparable. Thus, for identifiers $i = d_1 \ldots d_n$ and $i' = d'_1 \ldots d'_m$ we have that $i \prec i'$ iff $i$ is a proper prefix of $i'$ or $i$ is lexicographically below $i'$. Formally, $i \prec i'$ if

- $n < m$ and $\forall 1 \leq j \leq n. d_j = d'_j$, or
- there is $0 \leq i < n$ such that $d_{i+1} < d'_{i+1}$ and $\forall 1 \leq j \leq i$ we have $d_j = d'_j$.

We write $\preceq$ for the reflexive closure of $\prec$, i.e., $i \preceq i'$ iff $i \prec i'$ or $i = i'$.

The order $\preceq$ contains both the thread hierarchy and sequencing. If $i \preceq i'$ then $i'$ is a sequential successor of $i$ in program order. If $i \not\prec i'$ and also $i' \not\prec i$ then both $i$ and $i'$ are concurrent. Note that there is no relationship between $i \prec i'$ and the prefix order on $\theta(i)$ and $\theta(i')$. The sequential successor $i'$, in general, can be both a descendant or an ancestor of $i$ in the thread hierarchy.

**Example 2.** For instance, in our example of Fig. 1, we have $1.r.2 < 1.r.2.1.l < 1.r.3$ following the sequential program order but $1.l.0 \not= 1.r.2.1.l$ and $1.r.2.1.l \not= 1.l.0$, because the labels $l$ and $r$ are incomparable. The micro-steps with thread identifiers $1.l.0$ and $1.r.2.1.l$ are not sequentially ordered. They are executed in the concurrent threads $\theta(1.r.2.1.l) = r.l$ and $\theta(1.l.0) = l$. Observe that $1.r.2.1.l \not= 1.r.3$ but $\theta(1.r.2.1.l) = r.l$ is not a prefix of $r = \theta(1.r.3)$. In the other direction, the fork node $1.r.2$ is a sequential predecessor of $1.r.2.1.l$ and $r = \theta(1.r.2) = 1.$ is an ancestor of $r.l = \theta(1.r.2.1.l)$.

Formally, the global memory is a Boolean valuation function $\rho : V \to \mathbb{B}$ which indicates the current value for each variable $s \in V$. Any micro-step of a process $T$ (relative to a given memory $\rho$) produces a new memory $\rho'$ and a set of successor processes $T'$. Thus, any micro-step is completely specified by the memory function $\rho' := \text{mem}(T, \rho)$ and the succession function $T' := \text{nxt}(T, \rho)$. For any $s \in V$, the memory function is defined by:

$$\text{mem}(T, \rho)(s) := \begin{cases} 
0 & \text{if } T.\text{prog} = \lnot s \\
1 & \text{if } T.\text{prog} = !s \\
\rho(s) & \text{otherwise.}
\end{cases}$$

This says that for a given variable $s \in V$, if $T$ performs a reset $!s$ then $s$ is changed to 0, if $T$ performs a set $!s$ then $s$ is changed to 1, otherwise, $s$ keeps its value from the previous memory. We define the succession $\text{nxt}(T, \rho)$ by case analysis on $T.\text{prog}$, where the sequential enumeration for identifier $i$ is computed by an increment function $\text{inc}(i)$ which increases by 1 the last number of the identifier $i$, 


Let us explain the different cases one by one:

1. If the program $T$.prog is one of the basic statements (i.e., empty $\epsilon$, set $!s$ or reset $\pi s$) and the list of continuation processes in the next-control $T$.next is empty $[]$, then the process (after execution) is terminated and disappears from the configuration. This is achieved by setting the succession to be the empty set.

2. If $T$.prog is one of the basic statements and the list of continuation processes in $T$.next is a non-empty list $Q::Ks$, then we start $Q$ in a new process with next-control $Ks$ and a sequentially incremented index $inc(\iota)$.

3. If $T$.prog is a sequential composition $P::Q$ then we start $P$ in a new process with the same identifier and add $Q$ to the front of the next-control list. The identifier does not increment since we do not consider the new process $\langle \iota, P::Q::Ks \rangle$ a sequential successor but only a structural replacement.


5. Next consider a process with conditional program $T$.prog $= s ? P::Q$ in memory $\rho$. Depending on whether the memory value for the variable $s$ is 1 or 0 we install the $P$ or the $Q$ branch, respectively, with an incremented identifier and the same next-control. The identifier is incremented because the branches are considered as being executed strictly after the conditional test, in sequential program order.

6. Finally, executing a parallel program $T$.prog $= P || Q$ instantiates the two subthreads $P$ and $Q$ in their own process $\langle \iota.l.0, P, [] \rangle$ and $\langle \iota.r.0, Q, [] \rangle$, respectively, with a fresh and empty next-control but extended identifiers. The process $P$ is the initial sequential statement of the left child of the parent process $\langle \iota, P::Q::Ks \rangle$. Therefore, we add the suffix $l.0$ to the parent’s identifier, and analogously $r.0$ for the right child $Q$. At the same time that the parent process forks its two children, it transforms itself into a join process $\langle \iota, \epsilon, Ks \rangle$. Since $\iota < \iota.l.0$ and $\iota < \iota.r.0$ both children have strictly larger identifiers. Since only processes with maximal identifiers are executable (details below), the join process must wait for the children to terminate before it can release the next-controls $Ks$, or terminate itself in case $Ks = []$.

Note that there is no clause for the succession of a pausing process or a process label, i.e., $\text{nxt}(\langle \iota, \pi, Ks \rangle, \rho)$ and $\text{nxt}(\langle \iota, p, Ks \rangle, \rho)$ are undefined. This is no problem since (i) program $\pi$ is never executed in a micro-step but only by the next global clock tick (see below), and (ii) we are only interested in the behaviour of closed pSCL expressions which do not have any free process labels.

**Example 3.** Consider the process $T_0 = \langle 0, \pi x ; y ? \pi x, [] \rangle$. This process resets variable $x$ and then either pauses or sets variable $x$ depending on the value of
variable $y$. Let us derive its behaviour in the formal semantics.

Starting from some initial memory $\rho_0$, executing $T_0$ yields a new memory $\rho_1 = \text{mem}(T_0, \rho_0)$ and a set of successors $S_1 = \text{nxt}(T_0, \rho_0)$. This first micro-step breaks up the sequential composition operator; according to rule (3). This results in $S_1 = \{T_1\}$ where $T_1 = \langle 0, 1, [y ? \pi : !x] \rangle$. The micro-step does not modify the memory, i.e., $\rho_1 = \rho_0$. Proceeding with $T_1$ from $\rho_1$, we come to execute the reset $!x$ following rule (2), obtaining $\rho_2 = \text{mem}(T_1, \rho_1)$ and successors $S_2 = \text{nxt}(T_1, \rho_1)$. Memory $\rho_2$ now assigns 0 to variable $x$, while $y$ retains its initial value from $\rho_0$. The succession is $S_2 = \{T_2\}$ with $T_2 = \langle 1, y ? \pi : !x, [] \rangle$. Notice the increment of the identifier $T_2, \text{id} = 1 = \text{inc}(0) = \text{inc}(T_1, \text{id})$ which reflects the fact that execution has passed a sequential composition operator. The conditional $T_2$ now reads the value of $y$ in memory $\rho_2$ and passes control to the ‘then’ or ‘else’ branch:

- If $\rho_2(y) = \rho_0(y) = 1$ then the conditional executes the ‘then’ branch. We get $\rho_3 = \text{mem}(T_2, \rho_2) = \rho_2$ and $S_3 = \text{nxt}(T_2, \rho_2) = \{T_3\}$ with $T_3 = \langle 2, \pi, [] \rangle$ by rule (5). There are no micro-step rules for $\pi$ which is forced to pause during the current macro-step. $T_3$ makes progress only at the next global clock tick where it transforms into $T_3' = \langle 0, \epsilon, [] \rangle$ as described later.

- If $\rho_2(y) = \rho_0(y) = 0$ then $\rho_3 = \text{mem}(T_2, \rho_2) = \rho_2$ and $S_3 = \text{nxt}(T_2, \rho_2) = \{T_3\}$ with $T_3 = \langle 2, \pi, [] \rangle$ by rule (5). From here, the execution of $!x$ sets variable $x$ and yields the new memory $\rho_4 = \text{mem}(T_3, \rho_3)$ with $\rho_4(x) = 1$ and $\rho_4(y) = \rho_2(y)$. Since $S_4 = \text{nxt}(T_3, \rho_3) = \emptyset$ by rule (1), there are no more processes from which we can continue. The execution of $T_0$ has terminated instantaneously in the current macro-step.

Let us combine the memory and succession functions for a single process to define the micro-steps of an arbitrary set of processes running concurrently. This requires the notion of a configuration, defined next:

**Definition 2.** A configuration is given by a pair $(\Sigma, \rho)$, where $\rho$ is the global memory and $\Sigma$, called the process pool, is a finite set of (closed) processes such that

- all identifiers are distinct, i.e., for all $T_1, T_2 \in \Sigma$, if $T_1, \text{id} = T_2, \text{id}$ then $T_1 = T_2$;
- the sequential ordering of identifiers coincides with the thread hierarchy, i.e., for all $T_1, T_2 \in \Sigma$, we have $T_1, \text{id} \preceq T_2, \text{id}$ iff $\text{th}(T_1, \text{id})$ is a (not necessarily proper) prefix of $\text{th}(T_2, \text{id})$;
- the identifiers form a full thread tree, i.e., for each $T \in \Sigma$ and every proper prefix (ancestor) $t \in \{r, l\}^* \text{ of } \text{th}(T, \text{id})$, there is a process $T' \in \Sigma$ of $T$ with $\text{th}(T', \text{id}) = t$.

A configuration $(\Sigma, \rho)$ is empty if $\Sigma = \emptyset$. We call a process $T \in \Sigma$

- pausing when $T, \text{prog} = \pi$;
- active if it is not pausing and $T, \text{id}$ is $\preceq$-maximal (identifier order) in $\Sigma$;
- waiting if it is neither pausing nor active.

A configuration with memory $\rho$ in which all the processes in $\Sigma$ are waiting or pausing, is called quiescent.

a) Micro-sequences: From a given configuration $(\Sigma, \rho)$ and a selection $T \in \Sigma$ of an active process, we can let $T$ execute a micro-step to produce a micro-step

$$(\Sigma, \rho) \xrightarrow{T} (\Sigma', \rho'),$$

where in the free scheduling there is no constraint on the selection of $T$ other than it being active. The resulting memory $\rho' = \text{mem}(T, \rho)$ is computed directly from the $\text{mem}$ function. The new process pool $\Sigma'$ is obtained by removing $T$ from $\Sigma$ and replacing it by the set of successors generated by $\text{nxt}$, i.e., $\Sigma' = \Sigma \setminus \{T\} \cup \text{nxt}(T, \rho)$. 
Note that in the free schedule both the next process pool \( \Sigma' \) and the new memory \( \rho' \) only depend on the active process \( T \) that is executed and the current memory \( \rho \). They do not depend on the other processes in \( \Sigma \). Since the successor configuration is uniquely determined by \( (\Sigma, \rho) \) and \( T \), we may write \( (\Sigma', \rho') = T(\Sigma, \rho) \). In a micro-sequence the scheduler runs through a succession

\[
(\Sigma_0, \rho_0) \xrightarrow{T_1} (\Sigma_1, \rho_1) \xrightarrow{T_2} \cdots \xrightarrow{T_k} (\Sigma_k, \rho_k)
\]

(8)
of micro-steps obtained from the interleaving of process executions. We let \( \rightarrow \) be the reflexive and transitive closure of \( \rightarrow \). That is, we write

\[
R : (\Sigma_0, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma_k, \rho_k)
\]

to express that there exists a micro-sequence \( R \), not necessarily maximal, from configuration \( (\Sigma_0, \rho_0) \) to \( (\Sigma_k, \rho_k) \). The sequence \( R \) is a function mapping each index \( 1 \leq j \leq k \) to the process \( R(j) = T_j \) executed at micro-step \( j \) and \( \text{len}(R) = k \) is the length of the micro-sequence executed so far. We call any pair \( (i,R(i)) \) consisting of a micro-step index \( 1 \leq i \leq \text{len}(R) \) together with the process \( R(i) \) executed at position \( i \), a process instance of \( R \). Further, it will be necessary to restrict a micro-sequence \( R : (\Sigma_0, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma_n, \rho_n) \) to its prefixes \( R[i] : (\Sigma_0, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma_i, \rho_i) \) for \( i \leq n = \text{len}(R) \).

b) Macro-steps: A macro-step, also called a synchronous instant, or instant for short, abbreviated

\[
R : (\Sigma_0, \rho_0) \implies (\Sigma_k, \rho_k)
\]

(9)
is a maximal micro-sequence \( R \) that reaches a final quiescent configuration. Note that for any memory \( \rho \), a configuration \( (\emptyset, \rho) \) is trivially quiescent. For the sake of simplicity, sometimes we drop the mapping \( M \) from our relations \( \rightarrow \) and \( \implies \). When \( (\Sigma_k, \rho_k) \) is quiescent but non-empty then no further micro-step is possible (which explains the term ‘quiescent’) since all processes are waiting for the clock to tick. Such a clock tick

\[
(\Sigma_k, \rho_k) \xrightarrow{\text{tick}} (\Sigma', \rho')
\]

(10)
consists of eliminating every pausing process with empty continuation \( \langle \iota d, \pi, [] \rangle \in \Sigma_k \) and replacing every pausing process \( \langle \iota d, \pi, Q::Ks \rangle \in \Sigma_k \) with a non-empty continuation by a new process \( \langle \iota 0, Q, Ks \rangle \in \Sigma' \) preserving the sequential identifier of all ancestors but restarting the current thread at sequence number 0. The new memory \( \rho' \) preserves all internal and output variables but permits the environment to change any input variables for the next macro-step. For the investigations in this report, however, we are only interested in single macro-steps generated by the behaviour of pSCL expressions. Therefore, we will not be concerned with the modelling of successes of clock ticks.

**Example 4.** Let \( (\Sigma_1, \rho_0) \) be a configuration where \( \rho_0 \) gives value 0 to every variable and \( \Sigma_1 = \{ T_1 \} \) consists of the root process: \( T_1 = \langle 0, (l \cdot s ; t \parallel i \cdot s ; t ? \epsilon : \pi, []) \rangle \). The complete computation graph for the free scheduling from \( (\Sigma_1, \rho_0) \) is depicted in Fig. 2.

The processes are abbreviated as follows:

\[
\begin{align*}
T_1 & = \langle 0, l \cdot s ; t \parallel i \cdot s ; t ? \epsilon : \pi, [] \rangle & T_{31} & = \langle 0, l \cdot 0, l \cdot s, [l \cdot t] \rangle \\
T_{20} & = \langle 0, \epsilon, [] \rangle & T_{32} & = \langle 0, r \cdot 0, i \cdot s, [t ? \epsilon : \pi] \rangle \\
T_{21} & = \langle 0, l \cdot 0, l \cdot s ; t \parallel i \cdot s, [] \rangle & T_{31} & = \langle 0, l \cdot 1, l \cdot t, [] \rangle \\
T_{22} & = \langle 0, r \cdot 0, i \cdot s ; t ? \epsilon : \pi, [] \rangle & T_{32} & = \langle 0, r \cdot 1, t ? \epsilon : \pi, [] \rangle \\
T_{521} & = \langle 0, r \cdot 2, \epsilon, [] \rangle & T_{522} & = \langle 0, r \cdot 2, \pi, [] \rangle
\end{align*}
\]
Each edge in Fig. 2 is a single micro-step. For ease of explanation we do not use the selected process \( T_i \) as the label like in (7) but instead the primitive operator executed in the micro-step, i.e., a sequential composition \( ; \) (rule (3)), atomic set, reset or the empty statements \( !s, !t, \) (rules (1) and (2)) or a parallel composition \( || \) (rule (6)). The shaded regions named A and B will be explained later.

Since \( T_1 \) is active it can induce the micro-step \( (\Sigma_1, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma_2, \rho_0) \) with the a succession \( \Sigma_2 = \{T_{20}, T_{21}, T_{22}\} \) of three processes as a result of executing the parallel fork, the parent \( T_{20} \) and its two children \( T_{21} \) and \( T_{22} \). Observe that in \( \Sigma_2 \) the two children are active but the parent with identifier \( 0 \) is waiting, because \( 0 < 0.1 \) and \( 0 < 0.0 \). The parent \( T_{20} \) now plays the role of a ‘join’ in the sense that it cannot execute any micro-step until the two children terminate and its own identifier becomes maximal again. Let us suppose that \( T_{21} \) and \( T_{22} \) are scheduled in that order to get \( (\Sigma_2, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma_4, \rho_0) \) with \( \Sigma_4 = \{T_{20}, T_{31}, T_{32}\} \), where \( T_{31} \) and \( T_{32} \) are both active. The configuration \( (\Sigma_4, \rho_0) \) is underlined in Fig. 2. Notice that we reach exactly the same configuration if we first schedule \( T_{22} \) and then \( T_{21} \). The concurrent execution of the sequential compositions in \( T_{21} \) and \( T_{22} \) is confluent, because there are no read or write accesses to variables. However, in \( (\Sigma_4, \rho_0) \) things become interesting since the chosen scheduling order will result in different configurations. For if \( (\Sigma_4, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma_6, \rho_{11}) \), with \( \Sigma_6 = \{T_{20}, T_{41}, T_{42}\} \), results from scheduling \( T_{32} \) followed by \( T_{31} \), then first the reset \( i_s \) is performed and thereafter the set \( !s \), so that \( \rho_{11}(s) = 1 \). On the other hand, if first \( T_{31} \) is picked and then \( T_{32} \) does its initial micro-step, then \( (\Sigma_4, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma_6, \rho_{12}) \) with \( \rho_{12}(s) = 0 \). Although the resulting process pool \( \Sigma_6 \) is the same in both configurations, the global memory is not.

Continuing the schedule from configuration \( (\Sigma_6, \rho_{11}) \), also underlined in Fig. 2, we see that there is a race between the reading of variable \( t \) by \( T_{42} \) and the writing to \( t \) by \( T_{41} \). If we first execute \( T_{41} \), then the conditional \( T_{32} \) will activate its ‘then’-branch \( \epsilon \).
Therefore, we eventually reach the configuration \((\Sigma_9, \rho_{21})\) with \(\Sigma_9 = \{T_{20}\}\) where the memory satisfies \(\rho_{21}(s) = \rho_{21}(t) = 1\). Now ‘join’ process \(T_{20}\) becomes active, which instantaneously terminates reaching the quiescent configuration \((\{\}, \rho_{21})\). On the other hand, if in \((\Sigma_6, \rho_{11})\) the process \(T_{32}\) first gets to test the value of \(t\), which is 0, before \(T_{41}\) sets it to 1, then the ‘else’-branch is selected and we end up in the configuration \((\Sigma_8, \rho_{21})\) where \(\Sigma_8 = \{T_{20}, T_{522}\}\). This configuration is also quiescent as it contains no active processes. Here, the ‘join’ process \(T_{20}\) is still waiting since it has a strictly smaller sequence number than process \(T_{522}\) which is pausing. No progress can be made until the next clock tick makes \(T_{522}\) disappear from the configuration, thereby activating \(T_{20}\) which then terminates instantaneously. Note that the conflict between \(T_{41}\) and \(T_{42}\) in \((\Sigma_6, \rho_{11})\) results in a non-determinism of control, viz. between terminating in the same instant or the next.

Clearly, as demonstrated in Ex. 4 the selection strategy applied in the free scheduling of a program determines the final memory content and termination behaviour of a program in a macro-step. If we would consider pSCL as a just another clocked process algebra such as \[40\], \[20\], \[55\] or a model of general statecharts, e.g., \[68\], \[81\], \[37\] (or in fact Java threads, for that matter) the non-determinism would not worry us. It is a natural consequence of the asynchrony of parallel execution. We can leave it in the responsibility of the versed programmer to harness her or his programs by explicit synchronisation through shared memory mutual exclusion algorithms (see \[56\]) in order to get rid of non-determinacy. Yet, this is not the right approach for synchronous programming where every program, by compilation, is required to code a deterministic Mealy machine. In synchronous programming it is the compiler which has to achieve deterministic tick responses under pessimistic assumption on the varying degree of perturbations arising from the non-determinism of target run-time system.

In synchronous programming the programmer is supported by static schedulability and causality analyses. Often non-determinism can be eliminated by restricting the free scheduling to so-called admissible schedules that are natural for, or intended by, the programmer and at the same time reliably implemented on the chosen run-time platform by a trusted compiler.

**Example 5.** Consider Example 4 in which the non-determinacy of the tick response is due to races between the setting and resetting of variable \(s\) and the reading and writing of variable \(t\). Suppose we compile the root process \(T_0\) as a data-flow network in which the non-determinism maps to the concurrent execution of function blocks. Then it is easy to ensure that the data-flow always executes reset of a variable (value initialisation) before any set (value update) and all write accesses before the reads. This natural ordering prohibits the execution of the transitions shown in Fig. 2 as dashed arrows. It eliminates the paths in region \(A\) with the resets \(!s\) occurring after the sets \(s!\) and the path in region \(B\) in which the set \(!t\) happens after the reads \(t?\). The remaining admissible scheduling paths then all lead, deterministically, to instantaneous termination in configuration \((\{\}, \rho_{21})\).

A canonical notion of admissibility to avoid causality locks is the “init;update;read” (iur) protocol, which forces the accesses of every variable to undergo strict cycles of first initialisations (\(!s\)), then updates (\(!s\)), and finally reads (\(s?\)). Moreover, the iur protocol can be refined by limiting the number of initialisations that are permitted during a single macro-step on any variable. Liberal notions of sequential constructiveness permitting more than one init;update;read cycle have recently been proposed \[84\], \[86\].
In the traditional model of synchronous programming—paradigmatically represented by Esterel—only one iur cycle is permitted. This leads to a more conservative notion of constructiveness which is the subject of this report and formalised in the next section.

Since well-formed pSCL programs are clock-guarded, we can unfold all loops and extract finite rec-free expressions that fully describe the program’s macro step reactions. Therefore, as the main results in this report concern the scheduling of micro-steps inside a single finite macro-step, it suffices to consider only finite, recursion-free pSCL programs, i.e., fprogs.

C. Reactiveness and Determinacy

All non-determinism of concurrent execution arises from two types of data races: write-write conflicts and write-read conflicts. To remove these races, the iur scheduling protocol enforces precedence of resets over sets and of writes over reads. The strict ordering can be broken only if the variable accesses are confluent. A suitable notion of confluence has been introduced in [84], [86].

**Definition 3 (Confluence of Processes).** Let $T_1$ and $T_2$ be two arbitrary processes and $(\Sigma, \rho)$ a configuration. Then,

1) $T_1, T_2$ are called conflicting in $(\Sigma, \rho)$ if both $T_1$ and $T_2$ are active in $\Sigma$ and $T_1(T_2(\Sigma, \rho)) \neq T_2(T_1(\Sigma, \rho))$;
2) $T_1, T_2$ are confluent in $(\Sigma, \rho)$, written $T_1 \sim_{(\Sigma, \rho)} T_2$, if there is no micro-sequence $(\Sigma, \rho) \rightarrow (\Sigma', \rho')$ such that $T_1$ and $T_2$ are conflicting in $(\Sigma', \rho')$.

**Example 6.** As an illustration consider once more Example 4. Processes $T_{31}$ and $T_{32}$ are conflicting in configuration $(\Sigma_4, \rho_0) = \{(T_{20}, T_{31}, T_{32}), \rho_0\}$. Because, as we have seen, both are active in this configuration and, moreover, different execution orders lead to different results. Since the first micro-step of $T_{31}$ is $\text{ls}$ (update) and the first micro-step of $T_{32}$ is the reset $\text{is}$ (init), the scheduling protocol gives precedence to $T_{32}$. Similarly, $T_{41}$ and $T_{42}$ are in conflict in configuration $(\Sigma_6, \rho_{12})$ with $\Sigma_6 = \{T_{20}, T_{41}, T_{42}\}$ as can be seen from Fig. 2. For their part, processes $T_{21}$ and $T_{22}$ are independent or confluent in $(\Sigma_2, \rho_0)$ with $\Sigma_2 = \{T_{20}, T_{21}, T_{22}\}$. This is so because in every micro-sequence $(\Sigma_2, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma', \rho')$ the only configuration in which both $T_{21}$ and $T_{22}$ are active is precisely $(\Sigma_2, \rho_0)$. Furthermore, as can be seen from Fig. 3, the order of execution is unimportant in this case, namely $T_{21}(T_{22}(\Sigma_2, \rho_0)) = T_{21}(T_{22}(\Sigma_2, \rho_0)) = (\Sigma_4, \rho_0)$, where $\Sigma_4 = \{T_{20}, T_{31}, T_{32}\}$. Note that since the initial micro-step of both $T_{21}$ and $T_{22}$ is the breaking up of the sequential composition, and thus not variable accesses, their ordering is unconstrained by the “init;update;read” scheduling protocol.

In this report we introduce a fairly stringent interpretation of the iur protocol derived from conservative SMoCCs such as Esterel or Quartz, which we term *Berry admissibility* (Def. 4 below). It uses confluence to permit “ineffective” sets after reads but is stronger than SC-admissibility [84], as it enforces the iur protocol on all accesses not just concurrent ones as in [84]. Whatever synchronisation protocol $X$ we use—there may be many other interesting ones still to be discovered—the restriction to $X$-admissible executions not only reduces non-determinism. Such synchronisation constraints may lead to deadlock, i.e., configurations in which no micro-step is possible without violating $X$-admissibility. Thus we must care about $X$-reactiveness, i.e., the property that a program does not get stuck when executed in an $X$-admissible fashion.
1) B-Admissibility and B-Reactiveness: The tighter the underlying notion of X-admissibility the more information we have from knowing that a program is X-reactive. If all X-admissible schedules are also Y-admissible then a program without deadlocks under X is also deadlock-free under Y. Here we introduce a suitable notion of admissibility that captures the essence of Esterel which is tighter than SC-admissibility introduced in [84], [85].

**Definition 4 (Berry Admissibility and Reactiveness).** A micro-sequence $R: (\Sigma_0, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma_n, \rho_n)$ is Berry admissible (B-admissible) iff

1. $R$ does not reset any variable that has been set before.
   
   Formally, if $R(i)$ for $0 < i \leq n$ executes a set !s for some $s \in V$, then no $R(j)$ for $i < j \leq n$ executes a reset ¡s.

2. $R$ does not write any variable which has been read before, unless this late write is ineffective in the sense that the write is confluent with the read and the very same value has been written already before the read.

   Formally, if $R(j)$ for $0 < j \leq n$ executes a conditional test $s ? P : Q$ for some $P, Q$, and $R(k)$ for $j < k \leq n$ performs a set !s (reset ¡s), then there exists an index $i < j$ before the read where $R(i)$ already executed a set !s (reset ¡s) and $R(j) \sim (\Sigma_j, \rho_j) R(k)$.

   An $\text{fprog}$ $P$ is called Berry reactive (B-reactive) if from every initial configuration $\{\{0, P, []\}, \rho_0\}$ there is at least one B-admissible instant.

**Example 7.** If a reset happens sequentially after a set (violating Def. 4(1)), as in $P_1 := !s ; ¡s$, then this violates the monotonicity of signal stabilisation. In the conservative delay-insensitive model of Esterel this is a hazard, since a concurrent environment could read either the first output value $s = 1$ (which is interpreted as an emit) or the second $s = 0$ (which is an initialization). This creates a write-write race, thus jeopardising determinism. $P_1$ does not have a B-admissible execution. The opposite ordering $P_2 := ¡s ; !s$ of a reset followed by a set is B-admissible, since it adheres to the monotonic stabilisation protocol.

A read-write race (violating Def. 4(2)) occurs in the sequential programs $P_3 := s ? !s : \epsilon$ and $P_4 := s ? ¡s : \epsilon$. The write accesses !s and ¡s, respectively, may effectively overwrite the externally controlled value of $s$ which is tested in the conditionals. If we consider $P_3$ and $P_4$ to be environments of themselves then we run into a causality loop: the test $s$? must wait until the program has set or reset its value, which however can only happen after the test has been executed. If $R$ is the micro-sequence generated from $P_3$ with initial memory $\rho_0(s) = 1$ then it executes the set !s after the read $s$? without any set having happened before the read. Similarly, we get a reset ¡s after the read $s$? in $P_4$ but this reset value has not been established before the read. Therefore, neither $P_3$ nor $P_4$ are B-reactive. In the hardware translation of Esterel, $P_3$ would be a delay loop $s = s$ which has two stable solutions $s = 0$ and $s = 1$, while $P_4$ generates essentially the feed-back system $s = s \cdot s$ which may produces glitches before it settles at $s = 0$, if it stabilises at all.

$P_3$ and $P_4$ were acceptable if the status of $s$ was already decided before the test $s$?. For instance, in $!s ; P_3$ the second !s in $P_3$ is ineffective from the point of view of the read access because the status 1 on $s$ is determined by the first !s which occurs sequentially before the read. Thus, executing $!s ; P_3$ is B-admissible. $P_4$ can be executed admissibly in the form ¡s ; $P_4$ which then bypasses the reset ¡s in $P_4$. On the other hand, ¡s ; $P_3$ would not be B-reactive because it generates a reset ¡s after a set !s. We note that all programs $P_1$–$P_4$ are sequentially admissible [84] (called $\Delta_4$-admissibility...
in [4]) because under sequential admissibility glitches can only be generated from concurrent accesses, not sequential ones as in \( P_1 \) and \( P_2 \).

**Example 8.** Although each \( \text{fprog} P := x ? !y : \epsilon \) and \( Q := y ? !x : \epsilon \) is \( B \)-reactive, their concurrent composition \( \text{fprog} P || Q \) is not. There is only one initial memory \( \rho_0 \) from which this has any \( B \)-admissible instants, viz. \( \rho_0(x) = \rho_0(y) = 0 \). Suppose initially \( \rho_0(x) = 1 \) or \( \rho_0(y) = 1 \). Then either the write statement \( !y \) in \( P \) is executed after \( y \) has been read by \( Q \), or \( !x \) in \( Q \) is executed after \( x \) is read by \( P \). Both violates Def. 4(2) because there are no other writes before the read which would make the “late” write ineffective.

**Example 9.** All the scheduling sequences \( R : (\{ T_1 \}, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\{ \}, \rho_{21}) \) of Ex. 4 following the transitions colored green in Fig. 2 are \( B \)-admissible. None of the scheduling sequences going through a red transition, entering region \( A \) or \( B \), is \( B \)-admissible. The sequences entering region \( A \) are violating Def. 4(1) by resetting variable \( s \) (dashed red arrows labelled ¡) after \( s \) has been set (solid red arrows labelled !). The sequences entering region \( B \) are breaking the constraint Def. 4(2) because variable \( t \) is set (solid red arrow labelled !) after it has been read (dashed red arrows labelled !), without any setting of variable \( t \) before the read. However, since at least one \( B \)-admissible scheduling sequence leads to completion, the program \( !s ; !t \| !s ; t ? \epsilon : \pi \) of Ex. 4 is \( B \)-reactive.

2) **SC-Admissibility and SC-Read-Determinacy:** When it comes to the question of determinacy then we want the underlying notion of X-admissibility to be as weak as possible. If a program analysis detects determinacy under all X-admissible executions, then the implied level of robustness depends on how much non-determinism is still permitted by X-admissible executions. For instance, if X-admissibility limits execution to a single micro-sequence, e.g. through a global linear priority ordering on all statements, then determinacy is trivial. On the other hand, knowing that a program is determinate under all free schedules, is a very strong (and rare) property for a program to have. To get more headroom for our main result we use SC-admissibility. In contrast to B-admissibility this admits writes-after-reads and resets-after-sets, if these are sequential successors in program order or confluent.

**Definition 5** (SC-Admissibility and Reactiveness). A micro-sequence \( R : (\Sigma_0, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma_k, \rho_k) \) is **SC-admissible** if for every two processes \( R(i), R(j) \) such that \( 0 < i < j \leq n \) and either

- (i) \( R(i) \) reads (tests) a variable \( s \), on which \( R(j) \) subsequently performs a reset ¡s, or
- (ii) \( R(i) \) performs a set !s on a variable \( s \), on which \( R(j) \) subsequently performs a reset ¡s,

the first \( R(i) \) is sequentially before \( R(j) \) in program order or both are confluent, i.e., we have \( R(i).id \leq R(j).id \) or \( R(i) \sim (\Sigma, \rho_0) R(j) \).

An \( \text{fprog} P \) is **SC-reactive**, if from every initial configuration \( (\{0, P, []\}, \rho_0) \) there is at least one SC-admissible instant for \( P \).

One can show that B-admissibility is more restrictive than SC-admissibility.

**Proposition 1.** Every B-admissible micro-sequence is also SC-admissible.

**Proof:** Let \( R : (\Sigma_0, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma_n, \rho_n) \) be a B-admissible micro-sequence, with processes instances \( R(i) \) and \( R(j) \) such that \( 0 < i < j \leq n \). First note that by condition (1) of B-admissibility Def. 4 the situation (ii) of Def. 5 cannot occur. We
only need to care about the situation (i), where \( R(i) \) is a read and \( R(j) \) a write of the same variable \( s \). But then condition (2) of B-admissibility implies both are confluent, i.e., \( R(i) \sim_{\Sigma_i, \rho_i} R(j) \). This was to be shown.

**Example 10.** The Ex. 4 is B-reactive and thus also SC-reactive. However, it does not have any SC-admissible scheduling sequences which are not B-admissible at the same time. None of the scheduling sequences entering regions A or B in Fig. 2 are SC-admissible. Let us look at what happens in region A. For instance, take the scheduling

\[ R = T_1, T_{21}, T_{31}, T_{41}, T_{22}, T_{32}, T_{42}, T_{521}, T_{20} : \{\{T_1\}, \rho_0\} \rightarrow \{\}, \rho_{22} \]

in which \( R(3) = T_{31} \) performs a set \(!s\) and later \( R(6) = T_{32} \) performs a reset \(!s\). This violation of resets-before-sets is permitted under SC-admissibility only if the micro-steps are sequentially ordered or confluent. The former is not the case, \( T_{31}.id = 0.1.0 \notin 0.0 = T_{32}.id \), because both processes are from concurrent threads. The latter is not the case either, because \( T_{31} \not<_B \{\{T_{20}, T_{31}, T_{22}\}, \rho_0\} T_{32} \). In fact, there is the (free) schedule \( T_{22} : \{\{T_{20}, T_{31}, T_{22}\}, \rho_0\} \rightarrow \{\{T_{20}, T_{31}, T_{32}\}, \rho_0\} \) (underlined in Fig. 3) which reaches the configuration \( \{\{T_{20}, T_{31}, T_{32}\}, \rho_0\} \) in which both \( T_{31} \) and \( T_{32} \) are active and conflicting (see Def. 3). Executing \( T_{31}, T_{32} \) from here leads to \( \{\{T_{20}, T_{41}, T_{42}\}, \rho_{12}\} \) while the swapped ordering \( T_{32}, T_{31} \) ends up in \( \{\{T_{20}, T_{41}, T_{42}\}, \rho_{11}\} \) which have different memories.

Similarly, one can show that the two concurrent processes \( T_{42} \) and \( T_{41} \) which read and set variable \( t \) are in conflict on every schedule that runs through region B. The critical configuration for region B is \( \{\{T_{20}, T_{41}, T_{42}\}, \rho_{11}\} \) (underlined in Fig. 3) in which processes \( T_{42} \) and \( T_{41} \) are in conflict with each other.

Clearly, by Prop. 1, every B-reactive program is also SC-reactive. An X-reactive program is guaranteed not to deadlock under X-admissible execution. However, it may be non-determinate, i.e., generate different final memory states. In defining determinacy precisely we meet another degree of freedom, depending on whether or not we permit the outcome at the end of an instant to be functionally dependent on the memory configuration at the beginning of the instant. For instance, we might distinguish, as done in Esterel V7, between temporary and registered variables. The value of a temporary variable is ephemeral and must be recomputed by the program at every instant. The value of a registered variable is provided by the environment in memory at the beginning of each instant. Hence, the final response may depend on the initial value of registered variables but not on the initial value of the temporary variables. This gives rise to the following definition, parametric in X-admissibility, where the notations \( \rightarrow_X \) and \( \implies_X \) are used to indicate that the corresponding micro-sequence complies with a particular notion X of admissibility. E.g. \( \rightarrow_B \) refers to a B-admissible micro-sequence and \( \implies_{SC} \) indicates a SC-admissible instant.

**Definition 6 (X-Determinacy).** For a given set of temporary variables \( W \subseteq V \), an fprog \( P \) is X-determinate for \( W \) (\( X_W \)-determinate) iff the following two conditions hold:

1. For every fixed initial memory, \( P \) computes the same final memory in all X-admissible instants.
   
   Formally, if \((\iota, P), \rho_0\) \( \implies_X (\Sigma_0, \gamma_0) \) and \((\iota, P), \rho_0\) \( \implies_X (\Sigma_1, \gamma_1) \) then \( \gamma_0 = \gamma_1 \).

2. For every temporary variable in \( W \), \( P \) either (i) computes the very same final value in all X-admissible instants, or (ii) it does not modify the initial memory value of this variable in any X-admissible instant. In other words, if \( P \) changes
the value of a variable \( x \in W \) in any \( X \)-admissible instant then this must be the final value for \( x \) in all \( X \)-admissible instants.

Formally, for all \( x \in W \) and \( \gamma_0, \rho_0, \Sigma_0 \): if \( (\langle t, P \rangle, \rho_0) \Rightarrow X (\Sigma_0, \gamma_0) \) and \( \gamma_0(x) \neq \rho_0(x) \), then for all \( \gamma_1, \rho_1, \Sigma_1 \) such that \( (\langle t, P \rangle, \rho_1) \Rightarrow X (\Sigma_1, \gamma_1) \), we have \( \gamma_1(x) = \gamma_0(x) \).

In this report we will treat two special cases: When \( W \) is the empty set, \( W = \emptyset \), then \( X_W \)-determinacy is simply called \( X \)-determinacy. When \( W = \text{rd}(P) \) is the set of read variables of \( P \), defined by

\[
\text{rd}(P) := \begin{cases} 
\text{rd}(P_1) \cup \text{rd}(P_2) & \text{if } P = P_1 \parallel P_2 \text{ or } P = P_1 ; P_2 \\
\{s\} \cup \text{rd}(P_1) \cup \text{rd}(P_2) & \text{if } P = s ? P_1 : P_2 \\
\emptyset & \text{otherwise}
\end{cases}
\]

then \( X_W \)-determinacy is referred to as \( X \)-read-determinacy. The following proposition is obvious, with Prop. \([\square]\)

**Proposition 2.** Every \( X \)-read-determinate fprog is also \( X \)-determinate and every \( SC \)-determinate program is \( B \)-determinate.

Note that purely sequential programs, i.e., those without the concurrency operator \( \parallel \), are trivially deterministic and hence \( SC \)-read-determinate. Sequential programs are also always \( SC \)-reactive. They can however fail \( B \)-reactiveness, i.e., if their execution is not \( B \)-admissible because it generates a causal hazard in the access to a variable (see Ex. \([\square]\)). This models the stronger interpretation of reactivity in the more conservative SMoCCs like Esterel and Quartz which we deal with, here. Also, \( SC \)-read-determinacy is trivial for pure input variables which are never written by a program because their final value will always be the same as the initial value. Hence, all programs, including those containing the \( \parallel \) operator, with disjoint input and output variables, are \( SC \)-read-determinate but possibly not \( B \)-reactive.

The following Ex. \([\square]\) brings home the problems causality poses for compositionality.

**Example 11.** All \( P_1, P_3, P_4 \) from Ex. \([\square]\) are purely sequential programs which are not \( B \)-reactive but \( SC \)-read-determinate. An fprog which is \( B \)-reactive but not \( SC \)-determinate is the parallel composition \( P \parallel Q \), where \( P := x \ ? \ e : ! y \) and \( Q := y \ ? \ e : ! x \).

The left component \( P \) sets \( y \) to 1 if \( x \) is 0 and the right sub-expression \( Q \) sets \( x \) to 1 if \( y \) is 0. Indeed, if both variables \( x, y \in \text{rd}(P \parallel Q) \) are initially \( \rho_0(x) = \rho_0(y) = 0 \), the response of \( P \parallel Q \) is non-determinate (under \( B \)-admissible scheduling). If \( P \) is first executed to termination and then \( Q \), we get the final memory \( \gamma_0(x) = 0, \gamma_0(y) = 1 \); otherwise, if we first execute \( Q \) and then \( P \), the result will be \( \gamma_0(x) = 1, \gamma_0(y) = 0 \).

This is an internal non-determinism observable from a single fixed initial memory. \( P \parallel Q \) is \( B \)-reactive but not \( B \)-determinate and thus neither \( SC \)-determinate.

That a program is non-determinate does not mean all its sub-programs must be non-determinate, too. E.g., both fprogs \( P \) and \( Q \) in this example are \( SC \)-read-determinate. E.g., the only read variable \( x \in \text{rd}(P) \) is not touched by \( P \) and thus left to be controlled by the environment. This satisfies condition (2) of Def. \([\square]\).

Note that the value of \( y \) is changed in the \( SC \)-admissible execution of \( P \) starting from \( \rho_0(x) = 0 \) and \( \rho_0(y) = 0 \) and its final value \( \gamma_0(y) = 1 \) is not the final value for all \( SC \)-admissible instants, e.g., if \( \rho_0(x) = 1 \) and \( \rho_0(y) = 0 \) then we get \( \gamma_0(y) = 0 \). However, this is not a violation of Def. \([\square]\) (2) because \( y \not\in \text{rd}(P) \).

Finally note that non-determinate programs can become determinate in context. E.g., the \( SC \)-admissibility rules make sure that in \( P \parallel Q \parallel ! x \) the set \( ! x \) is executed
before the test $x$? in $P$, which means that $P$ does not write $!y$ which prevents $Q$ from writing $!x$, thereby avoiding an admissibility hazard with any earlier read of $y$ by $Q$. Moreover, since the set $!x$ is executed before the read $x$? by $P$, the set $!x$ by $Q$ is confluent with the read. As a consequence, for any given initial memory $\rho_0$, all SC-admissible executions of $P \parallel Q \parallel !x$ produce the same determinate response $\gamma_0$ with $\gamma_0(x) = 1$ and $\gamma_0(y) = \rho_0(y)$ is the initial value. Thus, the fprog $P \parallel Q \parallel !x$ is SC-read-determinate.

In Sec. [IV] below we shall give a sound denotational fixed point analysis to check whether a program is B-reactive and SC-read-determinate. Our fixed point characterisation defines the class of input Berry constructive (IBC) programs which includes more programs than the strong Berry constructive (SBC) programs introduced in [4]. The result established in [4], that every SBC program is SC-reactive and SC-determinate, is a corollary of the main Thm. [1] in this report which says that every IBC program is B-reactive and SC-read-determinate.

We first need to introduce the appropriate abstract semantical domains. This is done in the following Sec. [III].

III. Abstract Domains and Environments

The constructiveness analysis on finite pSCL programs (fprogs) takes place in an abstract domain of information values which describe the sequential and concurrent interaction of signals. It accounts for data dependencies and can deal with the difference of a variable retaining its original initial value from the initial memory (pristine), being initialised to 0 and then either remaining 0 (signal absence) or being set to 1 (signal presence). This includes monotonic value changes from 0 to 1 and, essentially, corresponds to Berry’s notion of constructiveness in Esterel [12], yet is able to deal with explicit initialisations which requires the ability to cope with prescriptive sequencing. This section introduces this abstract domain and its natural extension to environments, namely discrete structures able to maintain the information of a number of signal variables.

A. Value Domain $I(\mathbb{D})$ of Value Status

Instead of distinguishing just two signal statuses “absent” and “present” as in traditional SMoCC, we consider the sequential behaviour of a variable (during each instant) as taking place in a linearly ordered 4-valued domain $\mathbb{D} = \{\bot \leq 0 \leq 1 \leq \top\}$. This requires to consider two additional logical memory values, namely $\bot$ and $\top$. The former indicates that the corresponding variable contains its initial memory value, i.e., a pristine 0 or 1. The latter tells us that the variable value has passed from 1 to 0 at some point, independently of what the final memory result is. The linear ordering $\leq$ captures a trajectory through a single instance of the iur protocol. Observe the difference between the variable values $\mathbb{B} = \{0,1\}$, which appear at “run-time” as defined in the operational semantics, and the signal statuses $\mathbb{D}$, which are the basis of constructiveness analysis. The latter lifts our description to a higher level in which the semantics of variables is enriched to reflect the fact that they are controlled by an implicit synchronisation protocol. Observe that the ordering $\leq$ in $\mathbb{D}$ is transitive which permits monotonic status changes from $\bot$ directly to 1, without first passing through 0. This means a program can set a variable (emit a signal in Esterel) which has not been explicitly reset. This matches the iur protocol, from which the notions of B/SC-admissibility are derived, which does not require an update to be preceded
by an init operation. However, our fixed point semantics can be easily modified, without changing the domain $\mathbb{D}$, for the stronger requirement if needed.

We now go one step further in the abstraction. In the analysis we operate on predictions of variable statuses. Possible statuses of variables are approximated by closed intervals $I(\mathbb{D}) = \{[a, b] \mid a, b \in \mathbb{D}, a \leq b\}$ over $\mathbb{D}$. An interval $[a, b] \in I(\mathbb{D})$ in this 10-valued domain corresponds to the set of statuses set$([a, b]) = \{x \mid a \leq x \leq b\} \subseteq \mathbb{D}$. Intervals $[a, b]$ such that $a < b$ denote uncertain information, i.e., a potential non-deterministic response. Such a general interval represents an approximation to the final (stable) state of a variable from its two ends, the lower bound $a$ and the upper bound $b$. An interval $[a, b]$ associated with a variable $x \in V$ can thus be read as follows: “the executions of the statements so far ensure that $x$ has currently status $a$, yet it cannot be excluded that some statements might be executed which could change (increase) the status of $x$ up to $b$”. In this vein, the intervals $[a, a]$ correspond to decided, or crisp, statuses which are naturally identified with the values $\bot = [\bot, \bot], 0 = [0, 0], 1 = [1, 1]$ and $\top = [\top, \top]$ of $\mathbb{D}$, respectively, i.e., $\mathbb{D} \subseteq I(\mathbb{D})$. A variable $s \in V$ with status $\gamma \in I(\mathbb{D})$ is denoted by $s^{\gamma}$.

**Example 12.** When computing the reaction of fprog $s : x ? !s : e$, the interval for $s$ will be $[0, 1]$, assuming the status of $x$ is not decided yet, say, $x^{[\bot, \top]}$. The status $s^{[0,1]}$ for variable $s$ indicates that a reset $s$ must definitively be executed, but there is at least one set $\{s\}$ that can potentially be executed, which is why the status of $s$ ranges between 0 and 1.

On the domain $I(\mathbb{D})$ we can define two natural orderings:

- The point-wise ordering $[a_1, b_1] \preceq [a_2, b_2]$ iff $a_1 \leq a_2$ and $b_1 \leq b_2$, and
- the (inverse) inclusion ordering $[a_1, b_1] \sqsubseteq [a_2, b_2]$ iff set$([a_2, b_2]) \subseteq$ set$([a_1, b_1])$,

which endow $I(\mathbb{D})$ with a full lattice structure for $\preceq$ and a lower semi-lattice structure for $\sqsubseteq$. The point-wise lattice $\langle I(\mathbb{D}), \preceq \rangle$ has minimum element $[\bot, \bot]$ and the minimum for the inclusion semi-lattice $\langle I(\mathbb{D}), \sqsubseteq \rangle$ is $[\bot, \top]$. The element $[\top, \top]$ is a maximal element for both orderings but it is the maximum only for $\preceq$. For $\sqsubseteq$ all singleton intervals $[a, a]$ are maximal. Join $\lor$ and meet $\land$ for the $\preceq$-lattice are obtained in the point-wise manner:

$$
[a_1, b_1] \lor [a_2, b_2] = [\max(a_1, a_2), \max(b_1, b_2)] \\
[a_1, b_1] \land [a_2, b_2] = [\min(a_1, a_2), \min(b_1, b_2)].
$$

In the inclusion $\sqsubseteq$-lattice the meet $\sqcap$ is

$$
[a_1, b_1] \sqcap [a_2, b_2] = [\min(a_1, a_2), \max(b_1, b_2)].
$$

The semi-lattice $\langle I(\mathbb{D}), \sqsubseteq \rangle$ does not possess joins, but it is consistent complete, i.e., whenever in a nonempty subset $\emptyset \neq X \subseteq \mathbb{D}$ any two elements $x_1, x_2 \in X$ have an upper bound $y \in \mathbb{D}$, i.e., $x_1 \subseteq y$ and $x_2 \subseteq y$, then there exists the least upper bound $\sqcup X = \sqcap \{y \mid \forall x \in X. x \sqsubseteq y\}$. This will give us least fixed points.

Fig. 3 illustrates the two-dimensional lattice structure of $I(\mathbb{D})$. The vertical direction (upwards, green arrows) corresponds to $\preceq$ and captures the sequential dimension of the statuses. The horizontal direction (left-to-right, blue arrows) is the inclusion ordering $\sqsubseteq$ and expresses the degree of precision of the approximation. The most precise status description is given by the crisp values on the right side, which are $\sqsubseteq$-maximal and are order-isomorphic to the embedded domain $\mathbb{D}$. The least precise information value is the interval $[\bot, \top]$ on the left. The following Ex. 13
I illustrates how we can use the domain \( I(\mathbb{D}) \) in the fixed point analysis to navigate in both dimensions \( \leq \) and \( \sqsubseteq \) for determining the instantaneous response of a program.

**Example 13.** Consider the fprog \( P := (x ? e : (y || !z)) || (y ? e : !x) \). Suppose that we execute \( P \) in a sequential thread in which all three variables are initially pristine, i.e., with status \( x^\bot, y^\bot \) and \( z^\bot \). What are the final values of of the variables when \( P \) is completed? Since we do not know what the memory values of \( x \) and \( y \) are, we do not know how the branches are decided, i.e., whether the first concurrent thread \( x ? e : (y || !z) \) will execute \( e \) or set both variables \( y \) and \( z \) in \( !y || !z \). Similarly, we cannot decide if the second thread \( y ? e : !x \) sets \( x \) or not. Yet, what we do know is that the variables \( x, y \) or \( z \) may be set but cannot crash because there is no reset on any of them. So, the best approximation for the response of \( P \), in terms of intervals \( I(\mathbb{D}) \), is the final status \( x^{[\bot,1]}, y^{[\bot,1]} \), and \( z^{[\bot,1]} \).

Now put \( P \) in parallel with the program \( Q := !x || !y \). Since \( Q \) certainly executes the reset \( !x \) and no other write accesses to \( x \), this produces the response \( x^0 \). Combining this with the status obtained from \( P \) gives the joint response \( x^{0V[\bot,1]} = x^{[0,1]} \). This tells us that \( x \) must certainly be reset (viz. by \( Q \)) and then might be set (viz. by \( P \)). Notice how the interval \( [\bot,1] \) has shrunk to \( [0,1] \), which provides tighter information. What about variable \( y \)? It is set by \( Q \) and never reset, which means its status, after executing \( Q \), is at least \( 1 \). By the iur protocol the set \( !y \) must wait for any potential reset on \( y \) to have happened in the environment. In this case, \( P \) does not have a reset on \( y \), so the set \( !y \) of \( Q \) must go ahead, giving \( y^1 \) for the response of \( Q \). This merges with the information from \( P \) to the joint response \( y^{1V[\bot,1]} = y^1 \).

But now we have narrowed down the status of \( y \) to a crisp \( 1 \), which implies that the conditional test \( y ? e : !x \) in the second thread of \( P \) is decided. So we conclude that the set \( !x \) must definitely be executed. Therefore, the status of \( x \) from \( P \) in our first approximation can now be tightened from \( x^{[\bot,1]} \) to \( x^1 \). Once we have that, the conditional \( x ? e : (y || !z) \) in the first thread of \( P \) is decided, too, implying that the set \( !z \) must be executed by \( P \) implying \( 1 \) as a lower bound for the status of \( z \) and an increase of information from \( z^{[\bot,1]} \) to \( z^1 \). Since all three variables are now fixed to have crisp statuses \( x^1, y^1, z^1 \), the program \( P || Q \) is called strongly Berry constructive. From \([7]\) this implies that \( P || Q \) is sequentially constructive, i.e., SC-reactive and SC-determinate. From the results reported here it will follow that it is also B-reactive and SC-read-determinate.

---

**Fig. 3.** Domain \( I(\mathbb{D}) \) for Approximating Signal Variable Statuses.
Observe that the well-known ternary domain (Kleene) for the fixed-point analysis of Pure Esterel [12] or constructive Boolean circuits [63] is captured, as indicated in Fig. 3, by the inner part with values \([0,0]\) (“absent”), \([1,1]\) (“present”) and \([0,1]\) (“undefined”). In ternary analysis all signal variables are implicitly assumed initialised, hence no need for \(\bot\). Moreover, since there is no reset operator and thus programs cannot fail the monotonic single-change requirement, there is no need for \(\top\) either, in languages such as Esterel, as long as initialisation of signals is implemented by the run-time rather than the program. This ternary fragment of \(I(D)\) corresponds to three-valued Kleene logic with \(\lor\) disjunction and \(\land\) logical conjunction. Fig. 3 visualises clearly how the 10-valued domain \(I(D)\) offers an extended playground to represent the logic of explicit initialisation.

Interestingly, another recent approach to enrich the standard ternary domain is the constructive semantics by Talpin et.al. [76] for a multi-clocked synchronous (polysynchronous) data-flow language which integrates Quartz and Signal. This extension is based on a lattice \(D\) which extends \([0,0],[1,1],[0,1]\) by elements \(\varepsilon\) for representing unknown and \(\varepsilon\) for inconsistent signal statuses similar to our \(\bot\) and \(\top\). It also contains Boolean values for “true” and “false” (embedded as refinements of the present status) which our domain \(I(D)\) does not model. On the other hand, the partial order \(D\) of [76] does not have an interval structure like \(I(D)\), which is the key to modelling Esterel-style reaction to absence. This is not needed in the data-flow semantics of [76].

B. Semantic Domain \(I(D,P)\) of Signal Status

There is one logical refinement to the domain \(I(D)\) that we need to make in order to keep properly track of the completion of the initialisation phase on each variable. According to the synchronous protocol a set \(s\) contained in a program can only go ahead if it is guaranteed that no reset \(s\) on this variable is possibly outstanding. There is no information in the intervals of \(I(D)\) to express that no reset is outstanding. For instance, the status \(s_{[0,1]}\) specifies that the initialisation of \(s\) has been started and that there is a waiting update access on \(s\), but it does not tell if there are any other resets \(s\) still pending. However, this is important in the constructive scheduling, because only if the initialisation phase has been completed, the waiting update \(s\) is permitted to proceed changing the status to \(s_{[1,1]}\).

To capture the termination of the initialisation phase of the “init;update;read” protocol, we enrich the interval domain by an additional token \(r \in P = \{0,1,2\}\), called the initial status. The status 2 expresses that the “init” phase is ongoing and a reset is still predicted. The status 1 means that no more resets are outstanding, i.e., the init phase is completed, but the protocol is still running. Finally, if the
“init;update” is finished, and thus the value of the variable determined, the init status \(0\) is obtained.

As for \(I(\mathbb{D})\) there are natural sequential and information-theoretic orderings on \(\mathbb{P}\) as seen in Fig. 4. The sequential ordering \(\preceq\) is given by \(0 \preceq 1 \preceq 2\) which reflects the fact that in sequential order a finished computation \((0)\) must first become blocked at a set or a conditional test \((1)\) to start a running protocol, before it reaches a predicted reset \(s\) which witnesses an incomplete initialisation \((2)\) for the reset variable \(s\). In contrast, the information ordering on \(\mathbb{P}\) is the opposite, \(2 \sqsubseteq 1 \sqsubseteq 0\), which models the narrowing of behaviour that occurs when the status of variables becomes more and more decided. The init status \(2\) is least informative. It says that the protocol is contingent and that there may still be potential resets outstanding. With the value \(1\) the protocol is still contingent but the init phase is finished, i.e., no resets are possible any more. Finally, \(0\) is the tightest status for it says that the protocol is finished and that no resets are possible.

The domain \((\mathbb{P}, \preceq, \sqsubseteq)\) is a lattice for both \(\preceq\) and \(\sqsubseteq\) in which only the semi-lattice structure will be relevant induced by the join operations \(r_1 \lor r_2 = r_1 \sqcup r_2 = \max(r_1, r_2)\). Our definition of constructive behaviours will be based on a fixed point analysis in the product domain

\[
I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P}) = \{([l,u], r) \mid [l,u] \in \mathbb{D}, r \in \mathbb{P}\} = I(\mathbb{D}) \times \mathbb{P}.
\]

We will write a typical element \(([l,u], r) \in I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P})\) more compactly as \([l,u]:r\) and refer to the interval \([l,u]\) as the value status to separate it from the init status \(r\). If \(r = 0\) we simply write \([l,u]\) instead of \([l,u]:0\) or even \(a\) instead of \([a,a]:0\). In this fashion we naturally consider \(\mathbb{D}\) as a subset of \(I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P})\). Generally, as before, when an interval is a singleton we write it as an element in \(\mathbb{D}\), even if its init status is not \(0\). For instance, \(0:1\) is the same as \([0,0]:1\) or \(\bot:2\) stands for \([\bot, \bot]:2\). These singleton intervals are contained within the dotted regions in Fig. 5.

The orderings \(\sqsubseteq\) and \(\preceq\) on \(I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P})\) are inherited component-wise from the corresponding orderings in the domains \(I(\mathbb{D})\) and \(\mathbb{P}\), respectively. The init status is logically part of the upper bound and so we define the upper projection on \(I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P})\) by stipulating \(upp([l,u]:r) = [\bot, u]:r\), and for the lower projection we set \(low([l,u]:r) = [l, \top]:2\). The same is obtained if we define the upper projection separately on \(\mathbb{P}\) as the identity, i.e., \(upp(r) = r\) for all \(r \in \mathbb{P}\) and the lower projection as the constant function \(low(r) = 2\) for all \(r \in \mathbb{P}\). Then, \(upp\) and \(low\) on \(I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P})\) are obtained component-wise from \(upp\) and \(low\) on \(I(\mathbb{D})\) and \(\mathbb{P}\), respectively.

Note that \(I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P})\) is essentially a tripling of \(I(\mathbb{D})\), extending the domain \(I(\mathbb{D})\) by the information contained in \(\mathbb{P}\). This is illustrated Fig. 5.

**Example 14.** Consider the fprog \(P := !s; x ? !s ; !s\). Suppose we do not know anything about the status of \(x\) in the current environment. This is captured by the status \(2\) which is the \(\sqsubseteq\)-minimal element in \(I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P})\). It not only leaves open the full range \([\bot, \top]\) for the value status of \(x\). The init status \(2\) models an unfinished “init” and a possible outstanding reset on \(x\). Now, if the status of \(x\) is so maximally undetermined, the conditional \(x ? !s ; !s\) is undecided. We cannot say if the initial reset \(s\) in \(P\) is followed by the set \(!s\) or the reset \(s\). Consequently, the response of \(P\) for \(s\) will be \([0,1]:2\). The init status \(2\) indicates that the protocol execution of \(P\) on \(s\) is speculative.

---

\(^4\)This extra bit for indicating predicted resets has been missing in our publication \(^4\) where this fixed point analysis was introduced for the first time.
and that there is a possible reset on $s$ which may become active. The response of $P$ on variable $x$, on the other hand, yields $x^1$ because the value status is guaranteed to remain pristine but that the computation is nevertheless speculative (because of the blocked conditional test on $x$).

When the state of $x$ becomes decided with a crisp $x^0 = x[0,0]:0$, then the conditional is switched through into the left branch containing the reset $s$ and the response of $P$ for $s$ refines into $0 = [0,0]:0$, too. When $x$ is decided present $x^1$ then the conditional is unblocked and the set $s$ is executed. Hence, the response for $s$ becomes $1 = [1,1]:0$.

Both responses for $s$ have init status 0 stating that the “init;update;read” protocol on $s$ is completed.

Example 15. Consider a reset followed by a set, i.e., the cprog $P := !x; \langle x$. Let us schedule the micro-steps of $P$ starting from the sequential status $S_0 = x^\perp$, or equivalently, $S_0 = x[\perp,\perp]:0$. This represents a fully determined initial memory of unknown value. The reset $!x$ is the first micro-step of $P$ to be scheduled, raising the status of $x$ to $S_1 = x^0$. The init status is still 0 because the reset terminates instantaneously. Thus, we reach the set $P' := !x$ as the continuation program. To be scheduled the set must wait for the completion of the init phase which depends on the concurrent environment. In the environment $C_0 := x[\perp,\top]:2$ our sequential thread is blocked at the set. However, what we can conclude about the sequential response of $P$ is that $x$ undergoes a reset and then possibly a set, yielding the final status $S_2 := x[0,1]:1$. We cannot put the lower bound to 1 because we have no guarantee that the set is actually executed. Also, the init status 1 informs the environment that the “init;update” in $P$ is blocked but $P$ does not produce any further resets, if it ever were to be continued. Assuming that $P$ is running alone by itself we can strengthen the initial approximation $C_0$ of the environment by $C_1 := S_2$ and reanalyse $P$, again from the sequential status $S_0$. Now as we reach the set $!x$, the refined environment $C_1$ with init status 1 unblocks the set $!x$ and we obtain the final sequential status $S_3 := x^1$.

The status of variables and their evolutions over time are kept in discrete structures, called environments $E : V \to I(D,P)$ mapping each variable $x \in V$ to a status $E(x) \in I(D,P)$. The orderings and (semi-)lattice operations are lifted to environments.
by stipulating

\[ E_1 \sqsubseteq E_2 \text{ iff } E_1(x) \sqsubseteq E_2(x) \quad \text{for } \sqsubseteq \in \{\leq, \subseteq\} \text{ and} \]
\[ (E_1 \sqcap E_2)(x) = E_1(x) \sqcap E_2(x) \quad \text{for } \sqcap \in \{\land, \land, \sqcap\}. \]

If \( E(x) = [a, b]:r \) then we will also write \( x^{[a, b]:r} \in E \) and further \( x^a \in E \) when \( E(x) = [a, a]:0 \). Using this notation we can view environments as sets of variable statuses \( E = \{x^{[a, b]:r} \mid E(x) = [a, b]:r\} \) with the property that if \( x^{[a, b]:r} \in E \) and \( x^{[a', b']:r'} \in E \), then \( a = a' \) and \( b = b' \) and \( r = r' \).

It is natural to identify the values \([a, b]:r \in I(\mathbb{D})\) with constant environments such that \(([a, b]:r)(x) = [a, b]:r\) for all \( x \in V \). An environment \( E \) is called decided if for all variables \( x \in V \) there exists \( b \in \mathbb{D} \) with \( b:1 \sqsubseteq E(x) \); crisp if for all variables \( x \in V \) there exists \( b \in \mathbb{D} \) such that \( b \sqsubseteq E(x) \); ternary if \( E(x) \in \{0, 1, [0, 1]\} \) for all variables \( x \in V \); crash-free if \( E(x) \sqsubseteq 1:2 \) for all \( x \in V \). An environment \( E \) in which all entries are one-sided lower (upper) intervals, i.e., in which \( x^{[a, b]:r} \in E \) implies \( b = \top \) and \( r = 2 \ (a = \bot) \) is called a lower (upper) environment. Every environment can be separated into its lower and upper projections

\[
\text{low}(E) := \{x^{[\bot, \top]:2} \mid x^{[a, b]:r} \in E\} \quad \text{upp}(E) := \{x^{[\top, \bot]:r} \mid x^{[a, b]:r} \in E\}
\]

so that

\[ E = \text{low}(E) \sqcup \text{upp}(E) = \sqcap\{X \mid \text{low}(E) \sqsubseteq X \text{ and } \text{upp}(E) \sqsubseteq X\}, \]

where the join exists since \( \text{low}(E) \sqsubseteq E \) and \( \text{upp}(E) \sqsubseteq E \), i.e., \( \text{low}(E) \) and \( \text{upp}(E) \) are always consistent. Observe further that \( \text{low}(E) = E \lor [\bot, \top]:2 = E \sqcap \top':2 \) and \( \text{upp}(E) = E \sqcap \bot:0 \).

We use the set-like notation \( \{x_1^{\gamma_1}, x_2^{\gamma_2}, \ldots, x_n^{\gamma_n}\} \) to specify a finite environment that explicitly sets the status for the listed variables \( x_i \) and implicitly defines the status \( \bot \) for all other variables \( z \in V \setminus \{x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n\} \). Then, the empty environment \( \{\}\) is the neutral element for \( \lor \) which acts as the operator for set union.

**Example 16.** Let \( S_1 = \{x^0, y^{[0, \top]:2}\} \) and \( S_2 = \{x^{[\bot, \top]:1}, z^{[0, 1]}\} \). Then, \( S_1 = \{x^0\} \lor \{y^{[0, \top]:2}\} \), \( S_2 = \{x^{[\bot, \top]:1}\} \lor \{z^{[0, 1]}\} \) and

\[
S_1 \lor S_2 = \{x^0 \lor [\bot, \top]:1, y^{[0, \top]:2} \lor \bot, z^{[0, 1]} \} = \{x^{[0, 1]}, y^{[0, \top]:2}, z^{[0, 1]}\}
\]
\[
S_1 \sqcap S_2 = \{x^0 \sqcap [\bot, \top]:1, y^{[0, \top]:2} \sqcap \bot, z^{[0, 1]} \sqcap [0, 1]\} = \{x^{[\bot, \top]:1}, y^{[\bot, \top]:2}, z^{[\bot, \top]}\}.
\]

**C. Some Useful Properties of the Interval Domain \( I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P}) \)**

The following results all express inherent properties of the domain \((I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P}), \leq, \lor, \sqcap, \land)\) but are phrased here in more general form for environments.

**Lemma 1.**

1. \( \text{low}(E) = E \lor [\bot, \top]:2 = E \sqcap \top:2 \)
2. \( \text{upp}(E) = E \land [\bot, \top]:2 = E \sqcap \bot:0 = E \sqcap \bot \).

**Proof:** Trivial from the definitions of \( \text{low} \) and \( \text{upp} \).

**Proposition 3.** Both projection operators are idempotent, monotonic with respect to both orderings \( \sqsubseteq \in \{\leq, \subseteq\} \) and can be separated into upper and lower projections. Formally,
1) \( \text{low}(\text{low}(E)) = \text{low}(E) \), \( \text{upp}(\text{upp}(E)) = \text{upp}(E) \).
2) If \( E \sqsubseteq E' \) then \( \text{low}(E) \sqsubseteq \text{low}(E') \) and \( \text{upp}(E) \sqsubseteq \text{upp}(E') \).
3) If \( \text{low}(E) \leq \text{low}(E') \) and \( \text{upp}(E) \leq \text{upp}(E') \) then \( E \leq E' \).

**Proof:** The first part (1) is obvious from the definition of \( \text{low} \) and \( \text{upp} \). For the second (2) and third part (3) regarding ordering \( \preceq \) observe that \( [a, b]:r \preceq [a', b']:r' \) iff \( a \leq a', b \leq b' \) and \( r \preceq r' \) which holds exactly in case that \( [a, T]:2 \preceq [a', T]:2 \) and \( [\perp, b]:r \preceq [\perp, b']:r' \). For ordering \( \sqsubseteq \) we note that \( [a, b]:r \sqsubseteq [a', b']:r' \) iff \( a \leq a', b' \leq b \) and \( r \preceq r' \), which is the same as \( [a, T]:2 \sqsubseteq [a', T]:2 \) and \( [\perp, b]:r \sqsubseteq [\perp, b']:r' \).

Both orderings \( \preceq \) and \( \sqsubseteq \) are linked up in tight reciprocity connections mediated by the projections. The connection is summed up in the next Prop. 4.

**Proposition 4.**
1) \( \text{low}(E_1) \sqsubseteq E_2 \) iff \( E_1 \preceq \text{low}(E_2) \)
2) \( \text{upp}(E_2) \sqsubseteq E_1 \) iff \( E_2 \preceq \text{upp}(E_1) \)
3) \( \text{low}(E_1) \preceq E_2 \) iff \( E_1 \preceq \text{low}(E_2) \leq E_2 \)
4) \( E_1 \sqsubseteq \text{upp}(E_2) \) iff \( E_1 \sqsubseteq \text{upp}(E_1) \sqsubseteq E_2 \).

**Proof:** For (1) we calculate \( [a, T]:2 \sqsubseteq [a', b']:r' \) iff \( a \leq a' \) iff \( [a, b]:r \preceq [a', T]:2 \); (2) holds since \( [\perp, b]:r \sqsubseteq [a, b]:r \) iff \( b \leq b' \) and \( r \preceq r' \) iff \( [\perp, b]:r \preceq [a', b']:r' \); (3) is obtained from observing that \( [a, T]:2 \preceq [a', b']:r' \) iff \( a \leq a', b' = \top \) and \( r' = 2 \) which is equivalent to \( [a', b]:r \preceq [a', T]:2 \) and \( [a', T]:2 \leq [a', b']:r' \). Finally, (4) is true because \( [a, b]:r \sqsubseteq [\perp, b']:r' \) iff \( a = \perp, b' \leq b \) and \( r \preceq r' \) which is the same as \( [\perp, b]:r \sqsubseteq [a', b']:r' \) and \( [a, b]:r \sqsubseteq [\perp, b]:r \).

**Proposition 5.** In the \( \preceq \)-lattice, low is inflationary and upp is deflationary. In the \( \sqsubseteq \)-lattice, both projection operators are deflationary. Formally,
1) \( E \preceq \text{low}(E) \), \( \text{upp}(E) \preceq E \).
2) \( \text{low}(E) \sqsubseteq E \), \( \text{upp}(E) \sqsubseteq E \).

**Proof:** Statement (1) follows from the observation that \( \perp \) and \( T \) are the minimum and the maximum, respectively, in the \( \preceq \)-ordering of \( \mathbb{D} \) and that \( 2 \) is \( \preceq \)-maximum in \( \mathbb{P} \). Statement (2) follows from (1) and the connections from Prop. 4(1,2).

With the previous observations we can use the projection operations to define each ordering \( \preceq \) and \( \sqsubseteq \) in terms of the other. Both orderings together express the same information as each of the orderings by itself does in combination with the projections:

**Lemma 2.** For environments \( E_1, E_2 \) we have
1) \( E_1 \subseteq E_2 \) iff \( \text{low}(E_1) \preceq \text{low}(E_2) \) and \( \text{upp}(E_2) \preceq \text{upp}(E_1) \);
2) \( E_1 \preceq E_2 \) iff \( \text{low}(E_1) \sqsubseteq \text{low}(E_2) \) and \( \text{upp}(E_2) \sqsubseteq \text{upp}(E_1) \).

**Proof:** Both statements are easy to establish directly from the definitions. Alternatively, they can be obtained by abstract reasoning from the previous propositions. For instance, suppose \( E_1 \subseteq E_2 \). Then, by Prop. 3(2,3) this is the same as \( \text{low}(E_1) \subseteq \text{low}(E_2) \) and \( \text{upp}(E_1) \subseteq \text{upp}(E_2) \). But by Prop. 4 and Prop. 3(1) these are equivalent to \( E_1 \preceq \text{low}(E_2) \) and \( \text{upp}(E_2) \leq E_1 \), which in turn are equivalent to \( \text{low}(E_1) \preceq \text{low}(E_2) \) and \( \text{upp}(E_2) \preceq \text{upp}(E_1) \), by Prop. 3(1) and Prop. 5(1). In a similar fashion we obtain statement (2) from Props. 3(1) and 5(2).

We have seen in Prop. 3 that lower and upper projections connect the two ordering structures \( \preceq \) and \( \sqsubseteq \). They are in fact algebraic homomorphism:
Proposition 6. The lower and upper projections distribute over $\lor$, $\land$ and $\sqcap$. Formally,

1) $\text{low}(E_1 \sqcup E_2) = \text{low}(E_1) \sqcup \text{low}(E_2)$
2) $\text{upp}(E_1 \sqcup E_2) = \text{upp}(E_1) \sqcup \text{upp}(E_2)$

for $\sqcup \in \{\lor, \land, \sqcap\}$.

Proof: Trivial from the definitions.

Another obvious but key result is the monotonicity and distributivity of the (semi–)lattice operations:

Proposition 7. All the operators $\lor$, $\land$ and $\sqcap$ are monotonic in both the $\preceq$–lattice and the $\sqsubseteq$–semi-lattice. Furthermore, all three operators distribute over each other, i.e., $E_1 \sqcup (E_2 \sqcup E_3) = (E_1 \sqcup E_2) \sqcup (E_1 \sqcup E_3)$.

Proof: Since $\lor$ and $\land$ are join and meet for $\preceq$ they must be monotonic for $\preceq$. Similarly, $\sqcap$ is the meet for $\sqsubseteq$, whence it is monotonic for $\sqsubseteq$. What is not obvious is that $\lor$ and $\land$ are monotonic for $\sqsubseteq$, and $\sqcap$ is monotonic for $\preceq$, too. This is seen as follows:

Suppose $E_1 \sqsubseteq E_1'$ and $E_2 \sqsubseteq E_2'$. Then, both $\text{low}(E_i) \preceq \text{low}(E_i')$ and $\text{upp}(E_i') \preceq \text{upp}(E_i)$ by Lem. 2. Now, on the one hand, $\text{low}(E_1 \lor E_2) = \text{low}(E_1) \lor \text{low}(E_2) \preceq \text{low}(E_1') \lor \text{low}(E_2') = \text{low}(E_1' \lor E_2')$ and $\text{upp}(E_1' \lor E_2') = \text{upp}(E_1') \lor \text{upp}(E_2') \preceq \text{upp}(E_1) \lor \text{upp}(E_2) = \text{upp}(E_1 \lor E_2)$, by assumption, Prop. 6 and monotonicity of $\lor$ for $\preceq$. Hence, $E_1 \lor E_2 \sqsubseteq E_1' \lor E_2'$ as claimed, again using Lem. 2. The same reasoning works to show that $\land$ is monotonic for $\sqsubseteq$ and that $\sqcap$ is monotonic for $\preceq$. Distributivity of all operators follows from the distributive laws

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{max}(a_1, \text{min}(a_2, a_3)) &= \text{min}(\text{max}(a_1, a_2), \text{max}(a_1, a_3)) \\
\text{min}(a_1, \text{max}(a_2, a_3)) &= \text{max}(\text{min}(a_1, a_2), \text{min}(a_1, a_3)) \\
\text{max}(a_1, \text{min}(a_2, a_3)) &= \text{max}(\text{max}(a_1, a_2), \text{max}(a_1, a_3)).
\end{align*}
\]

The following final Lem. 3 collects some specific consequences of the universal properties of the domain $(I(D, P), \preceq, \lor, \sqsubseteq, \sqcap)$ which will be used in our later development

Lemma 3.

1) $\text{low}(\text{upp}(E)) = \text{low}(\bot) = [\bot, \top] : 2 = \text{upp}(\top : 2) = \text{upp}(\text{low}(E))$
2) $E_1 \lor \text{low}(\text{upp}(E_2)) = \text{low}(E_1)$
3) $E_1 \lor \text{upp}(E_2) \sqsubseteq E_1$
4) If $\text{low}(E_1) \sqsubseteq \text{low}(E_2)$, then $E_1 \lor \text{upp}(E_2) \sqsubseteq E_2$

Proof: (1) and (2) are obvious from the definitions. Concerning (3) first observe that $E_1 \preceq E_1 \lor \text{upp}(E_2)$ as $\lor$ is the join with respect to $\preceq$. By Lem. 2(2) this implies

\[\text{upp}(E_1 \lor \text{upp}(E_2)) \sqsubseteq \text{upp}(E_1).\] (11)

We can also show

\[\text{low}(E_1 \lor \text{upp}(E_2)) = \text{low}(E_1)\] (12)

for the lower projections. First, by statement (2) of the Lemma, Props. 6(1) and 3(1) we compute

\[\text{low}(E_1 \lor \text{upp}(E_2)) = \text{low}(E_1) \lor \text{low}(\text{upp}(E_2)) = \text{low}(\text{low}(E_1)) = \text{low}(E_1)\]
which proves (12) as claimed. Prop. 3(3) permits us to combine (11) and (12) to obtain \( E_1 \lor \text{upp}(E_2) \subseteq E_1 \) as claimed in statement (3) of the Lemma. Suppose \( \text{low}(E_1) \subseteq \text{low}(E_2) \). Then, \( E_1 \subseteq \text{low}(E_2) \) by Prop. 3(1) and Prop. 4(1), whence (12) implies
\[
\text{low}(E_1 \lor \text{upp}(E_2)) = \text{low}(E_1) \leq \text{low}(\text{low}(E_2)) = \text{low}(E_2).
\tag{13}
\]
using Prop. 3(1,2). Next, we have \( E_1 \leq E_1 \lor E_2 \leq E_1 \lor \text{upp}(E_2) \) by the properties of the join \( \lor \). Also, the inclusion \( \text{upp}(E_2) \leq E_1 \lor \text{upp}(E_2) \) implies
\[
\text{upp}(E_2) = \text{upp}(\text{upp}(E_2)) \leq \text{upp}(E_1 \lor \text{upp}(E_2))
\tag{14}
\]
again using Prop. 3(1,2). Another application of Lem. 2, combining the inequations (13) and (14) for lower and upper projections, proves \( E_1 \lor \text{upp}(E_2) \subseteq E_2 \), which is statement (4) of the Lemma, as desired.

\[\square\]

\textbf{D. Domain \( I(\mathbb{C}) \) of Completion Status}

The completion status for an fprog \( P \) in concurrent environment \( C \) is given by a set of completion codes \( \text{cmpl}(P,C) \subseteq \mathbb{C} := \{\bot, 0, 1\} \) which model the uncertainty about the termination behaviour of \( P \), analogous to the status intervals for signal variables. The code 0 stands for \textit{instantaneous (normal) termination}, 1 for \textit{pausing} and \( \bot \) for \textit{blocking} to model a situation when a program’s control flow is stuck at a conditional test which cannot be decided. These completion codes \( \mathbb{C} \) must not to be confused with the signal statuses in \( \mathbb{D} \).

What is the information content of a subset \( \text{cmpl}(P,C) \subseteq \mathbb{C} \) of completion codes? When \( c \in \text{cmpl}(P,C) \) then \( c \) is a \textit{possible} completion of \( P \), but it is not guaranteed unless \( \text{cmpl}(P,C) = \{c\} \) is a singleton, in which case \( c \) \textit{must} be the completion type of \( P \). Otherwise, if \( c' \neq c \) with \( c' \in \text{cmpl}(P,C) \), then \( c' \) is another type of completion that \textit{can} happen for \( P \) in environment \( C \). Complementarily, if \( c \notin \text{cmpl}(P,C) \) then \( c \) \textit{cannot} occur. The “must” and “cannot” information —which is the basis for defining the completion semantics of programs in Esterel— is completely captured by the five subsets
\[
I(\mathbb{C}) := \{\{\bot\}, \{\bot, 0\}, \{\bot, 1\}, \{0\}, \{1\}\}.
\]
The sets \( \{\}, \{0, 1\} \) and \( \{\bot\} \) are missing because every program must at least possibly terminate instantaneously or possibly pause, and if a program possesses both possible codes 0 and 1 then this is so because some conditional test cannot be decided, which means it is blocked. So, \( \bot \) must be a possible code for this program, too.\(^5\)

The precise relation between \( I(\mathbb{C}) \) to the completion codes of Esterel is given by defining the sets
\[
\text{must}_k(P,C) := \{k \mid k \in \{0, 1\}, \text{cmpl}(P,C) \in \{k\}\},
\]
\[
\text{cannot}_k(P,C) := \{k \mid k \in \{0, 1\}, \text{cmpl}(P,C) \notin \{k\}\},
\]
\[
\text{can}_k(P,C) := \{0, 1\} \setminus \text{cannot}_k(P,C) = \text{cmpl}(P,C) \setminus \{\bot\}
\]
of codes that \textit{must} and \textit{cannot/can} be obtained by program \( P \) in environment \( C \), respectively. We observe that \( \text{must}_k(P,C) \cap \text{cannot}_k(P,C) = \emptyset \) and that both \( ^5 \)

\text{In other words, the free set-theoretic “collection semantics”, which defines the completion code of a program as the set of all it possible completions (under a given choice of environments), would produce exactly the sets in \( I(\mathbb{C}) \). We could have defined \( I(\mathbb{C}) \) more generously as the set of subsets of completion codes \( P\{\bot, 0, 1\} \). However, our explicit description reveals more of the algebraic properties of \( I(\mathbb{C}) \) than \( P\{\bot, 0, 1\} \). For instance, it makes clear that the internal logic of \( I(\mathbb{C}) \) is not a Boolean algebra.}
This analysis defines the class of constructive programs. This analysis performs the computation of the sets \( \langle P, C \rangle \) by \( \uparrow \), \( \uparrow \) and \( \uparrow \). Let \( \gamma \) be the strict lifting of Boolean summation to \( \mathbb{C} \). Here we give a uniform and algebraic definition of the same information for \( \langle P, C \rangle \) separately through a combinatorial construction, we here give a uniform and algebraic expression that fully describe the program’s macro step reactions. We first describe the computation of completion codes in Sec. IV-A and then the computation of \( \langle P, C \rangle \) or \( \langle P, C \rangle \) and \( \langle P, C \rangle \). Finally, \( \langle P, C \rangle = 0 \) if \( \perp \in \text{cmpl}(P, C) \) and \( \text{cannot}_k(P, C) = 0 \) if \( \text{cmpl}(P, C) = \{ \perp, 0, 1 \} \).

Note that (i) every \( P \) has at least one possible completion status, \( \text{i.e.}, 0 \in \text{cmpl}(P, C) \) or \( 1 \in \text{cmpl}(P, C) \) and (ii) if we cannot decide whether \( P \) terminates instantaneously or pauses then this is because we cannot decide if \( P \) completes at all, \( \text{i.e.}, \{ 0, 1 \} \subseteq \text{cmpl}(P, C) \) then \( \perp \in \text{cmpl}(P, C) \). This explains why not all of the eight possible subsets of \( C \) can occur as the completion status of a program.

IV. Denotational Semantics of Synchronous Programs

Now that the technical apparatus of status intervals and environments is in place it is time to put it to use. What we will do in this section is to introduce an extended version of the causality analysis for Esterel, which includes initialisation. This analysis defines the class of constructive programs. This analysis performs an abstract program simulation using the interval environments \( I(\mathbb{D}, P) \) introduced above. To keep matters simple we consider only finite pSCL programs (pprogs), \( \text{i.e.}, \) programs without \( \text{rec} \). This is without loss of generality. Since well-formed pSCL programs are clock-guarded, we can unfold all loops and extract finite \( \text{rec} \)-free expressions that fully describe the program’s macro step reactions. We first describe the computation of completion codes in Sec. IV-A and then the computation of program responses in Sec. IV-B.

A. Computing Completion Codes

How are completion codes computed for a program \( P \) and environment \( C \)? As for the response semantics \( \langle P \rangle \) this is done by structural recursion on \( P \). However, while the computation of the sets \( \text{must}_k(P, C) \) and \( \text{cannot}_k(P, C) \) in [12] is performed separately through a combinatorial construction, we here give a uniform and algebraic definition of the same information for \( \text{cmpl}(P, C) \). Specifically, we exploit that \( I(\mathbb{C}) \), like \( I(\mathbb{D}) \), forms a meet semi-lattice under the (inverse) inclusion ordering \( \subseteq \), \( \text{i.e.,} \), \( \gamma_1 \subseteq \gamma_2 \) iff \( \gamma_2 \subseteq \gamma_1 \). The completion set \( \{ \perp, 0, 1 \} \) is the minimal element in \( I(\mathbb{C}) \) and the meet \( \sqcap \) is \( \gamma_1 \sqcap \gamma_2 = \gamma_2 \sqcap \gamma_1 = \gamma_1 \) if \( \gamma_1 \subseteq \gamma_2 \) and \( \gamma_1 \sqcap \gamma_2 = \{ \perp, 0, 1 \} \) if \( \gamma_1 \) and \( \gamma_2 \) are \( \subseteq \)-incomparable. Let \( \uplus \) be the strict lifting of Boolean summation to \( \mathbb{C} \), \( \text{i.e.,} \), \( 0 \uplus 1 = 1 \uplus 0 = 1 \uplus 1 \) and \( 0 \uplus 0 = 0 \), while \( x \uplus y = \perp \) iff \( x = \perp \) or \( y = \perp \). This can then be lifted to completion sets, \( \gamma_1 \uplus \gamma_2 := \{ x \uplus y \mid x \in \gamma_1, y \in \gamma_2 \} \). Notice that if we consider the completion codes 0 and 1 as numbers, then \( \uplus \) is the same as \( \text{max} \). Indeed, \( \uplus \) on \( I(\mathbb{C}) \) is analogous to \( \lor \) on \( I(\mathbb{D}) \). The upper projection is given by \( \text{upp}(\gamma) := \gamma \uplus \{ \perp \} \). One shows that \( \uplus \) and \( \text{upp} \) are well-defined on \( I(\mathbb{C}) \) and monotonic with respect to \( \subseteq \).

The function \( \text{cmpl}(P, C) \in I(\mathbb{C}) \) is as described in Fig. 6. One shows by induction on \( P \) that if \( P \) is purely combinational, \( \text{i.e.,} \), it does not contain the \( \pi \) operator, then \( \text{cmpl}(P, C) = \{ 0 \} \) or \( \text{cmpl}(P, C) = \{ \perp, 0 \} \). Furthermore, it is easy to see that the only way in which the status \( \perp \) can enter the completion set is through the
The completion statuses \( \bot \in ' \) otherwise case of a set or a conditional. More strictly, we have expressions \( \epsilon \) codes for expressions \( x \neq \) and \( x \neq \pi \) respectively. The intervals \( \bot \) and \( \bot \) are the completion codes for expressions \( x \neq \epsilon \) and \( x \neq \pi \) in every concurrent environment \( C \) with \( \bot \neq \bot \) and \( \bot \neq \bot \). Finally, if \( x \) is undecided, we get \( \text{cmp}(x \neq \epsilon : \pi, C) = \{ \bot, 0, 1 \} \). The completion statuses \( \bot \) and \( \bot \) may also be obtained from programs \( \bot \neq \epsilon \) and \( \bot \neq \pi \), respectively, in an environment \( C \) where \( \bot \neq \bot \leq C(x) \).

B. Computing Program Responses

The denotational semantics of a fprog \( P \) is given by a function \( \langle P \rangle_C^S \) that determines constructive information on the instantaneous response of \( P \) to an external stimulus consisting of a sequential environment \( S \) and a concurrent environment \( C \). The sequential context \( S \) can be thought of as an initialisation under which \( P \) is activated. It represents knowledge about the status of variables sequentially before \( P \) is started. In contrast, the parallel environment \( C \) contains the external stimulus which is concurrent with \( P \). The lower bound \( \langle P \rangle_C^S \) of the response tells us what \( P \) must write to the variables and the upper bound \( \langle P \rangle_C^S \) is the level that the variables may reach upon execution of \( P \).

The function \( \langle P \rangle_C^S \) is defined by recursion on the structure of the fprog \( P \) as seen in Fig. 6.
\begin{align*}
\langle\epsilon\rangle^S_C & := S \\
\langle\pi\rangle^S_C & := S \\
\langle\text{st}\rangle^S_C & := \begin{cases} 
S \vee \{s^\top\} & \text{if } 1 \preceq S(s) \preceq \top \\
S \vee \{s^{\top:2}\} & 1:1 \preceq S(s) \\
S \vee \{s^0\} & S(s) \preceq 0 \\
S \vee \{s^{0:2}\} & \perp:1 \preceq S(s) \preceq 0:2 \\
S \vee \{s^0[0,\top]:2\} & \text{otherwise} 
\end{cases} \\
\langle\text{ps}\rangle^S_C & := \begin{cases} 
S \vee \{s^1\} & \text{if } [\perp, \top]:1 \subseteq C(s) \\
S \vee \{s^{[\perp,1]}\} \vee \perp:1 & \text{otherwise} 
\end{cases} \\
\langle\text{pq}\rangle^S_C & := \langle\text{ps}\rangle^S_C \lor \langle\text{pq}\rangle^S_C \\
\langle\text{psq}\rangle^S_C & := \begin{cases} 
\langle\text{ps}\rangle^S_C & \text{if } 1:1 \subseteq C(s) \\
\langle\text{pq}\rangle^S_C & \text{if } 0:1 \subseteq C(s) \\
S \lor \text{upp}\langle\text{ps}\rangle^S_C \lor \perp:1 & \text{otherwise} 
\end{cases} \\
\langle\text{psq}\rangle^S_C & := \begin{cases} 
\langle\text{ps}\rangle^S_C & \text{if } 0 \notin \text{cmpl}(P,C) \\
\langle\text{pq}\rangle^S_C & \text{if } \text{cmpl}(P,C) = \{0\} \\
\langle\text{ps}\rangle^S_C \lor \text{upp}\langle\text{pq}\rangle^S_C & \text{otherwise} 
\end{cases} 
\end{align*}

Fig. 7. Denotational response analysis for fprogs (the function \text{cmpl}(P,C) is explained in Fig. 6)

- The empty fprog \langle\epsilon\rangle^S_C passes out its sequential stimulus \(S\) and does not add anything to it. The same applies to the pausing program \(\pi\).

- The result of resetting a variable \langle\text{st}\rangle^S_C depends on whether the sequential stimulus \(S\) already contains a status 1 for \(s\) or not and on the init status for \(s\):
  - If \(1 \preceq S(s) \preceq \top\), then the sequential status is \(S(s) = [l,u]:r\) where the value status \([l,u]\) is one of \{1, [1, \top], \top\} and the init status is \(r = 0\). This indicates that \(s\) must have been set sequentially before the execution of the reset \(\text{st}\). Hence, we must crash \(s\) since a change from 1 to 0 falls outside of the model. Also, \(r = 0\) means that the scheduling control flow has reached the reset \(\text{st}\) and since it terminates instantaneously the downstream computation continues with the init status 0. All other variables \(x \neq s\) retain their status from \(S\). This is what \(S \lor \{s^\top\}\) achieves, viz. \((S \lor \{s^\top\})(s) = S(s) \lor \{s^\top\}(s) = S(s) \lor \top = \top\) and \((S \lor \{s^\top\})(x) = S(x) \lor \{s^\top\}(x) = S(x) \lor \top = S(x)\).
  - If \(1:1 \preceq S(s)\) then \(S(s) = [l,u]:r\) with a value status \([l,u]\) in \{1, [1, \top], \top\} as above, but now the init status is \(r \geq 1\). Hence the up-stream computation must have set the variable but is still contingent, so that the \(\text{st}\) is speculative. In this case we crash the value status and raise the init status to 2 since the reset is executed only speculatively. We must consider it as a possibly outstanding reset. The response, therefore is \(S \lor \{s^{\top:2}\}\).
  - If \(S(s) \preceq 0\) then the sequential status of \(s\) is one of \(S(s) \in \{\perp, [0, \perp], 0\}\)
again with init status 0. This says that the upstream computation has finished and $s$ cannot have been set before. So we can execute the reset by returning $(S \lor \{s^0\})(s) = 0$. The init status stays 0 because the schedule passes the reset if this which terminates instantaneously.

- If $\bot \leq S(s) \leq 0:2$ then $S(s) = [l, u]:r$ with $u \leq 0$ and $1 \leq r$. The constraint $u \leq 0$ again guarantees that $s$ is not set before while $1 \leq r$ tells us that the up-stream schedule is contingent. Consequently, we must put the init status to 2 to record that the $j$s is only speculative. This gives the response $(S \lor \{s^0, 2\})(s) = 0:2$.

- Finally, the remaining cases are $S(s) = [l, u]:r$, where $l < 1$, $u \geq 1$ and $1 \leq r$. These cases are subsumed by the constraint $[\bot, 1]:1 \leq S(s) \leq [0, 2]:2$. These statuses say that $s$ may have been set before. We can neither be sure that a set on $s$ must have happened earlier, nor that it cannot have happened. So, the execution of $j$s may crash the model, whence the result $S \lor \{s^{0, 2}\}$ forces the value status of $s$ to be $[0, 2]$. The init status must be 2 because the speculative control flow passes a reset.

- Setting a variable $\langle \{s\}\rangle^S_C$ updates the sequential environment $S$ with the status $s^1$ for variable $s$. However, the “init;update;read” protocol permits a set $l$s to be executed only if and when the init phase on $s$ has been completed. This is checked by the condition $[\bot, 2]:1 \subseteq C(s)$ on the environment which is the same as $C(s) \leq \top:1$. If $C(s) \leq \top:1$ then $C(s) = [l, u]:r$ with $r \leq 1$. Thus, there cannot be any contingent reset still outstanding and we can execute the set $l$s which terminates instantaneously. This gives the response $(S \lor \{s^1\})(s) = S(s) \lor 1$. On the other hand, if $C(s) \not\leq \top:1$, then the update $l$s is blocked and only executed speculatively. In this case, the set $l$s only forces the status of $s$ to be in the interval $[\bot, 1]$. This leaves open if the set is actually executed or not. Also, the init status for all variables must be set to 1 in order to inform any sequential successor that its execution is only speculative rather than factual. Hence our definition of the response as $S \lor \{s^{[\bot, 1]}\} \lor \bot:1$.

- The response of a parallel $\langle P \parallel Q \rangle^S_C$ is obtained by letting each of the children $P$, $Q$ react to the $S$ and $C$ environments, independently, and then combine their responses using $\lor$. This implements a logical disjunction on Boolean values and implements the idea that in B-admissible executions resets happen before any concurrent sets of a variable. If one of $\langle P \rangle^S_C$ or $\langle Q \rangle^S_C$ generates a crash, then the composition $\langle P \parallel Q \rangle^S_C$ does so, too. Also the init status of combined with the join $\lor$ operator: The schedule of the “init;update” phases on a variable $s$ in the parallel composition is completed, $\langle P \parallel Q \rangle^S_C(s) \leq \top:0$ if and only if the scheduling of both threads is completed, i.e., if both $\langle P \rangle^S_C(s) \leq \top:0$ and $\langle Q \rangle^S_C(s) \leq \top:0$ further, the schedule of $P \parallel Q$ is blocked and has a speculative reset, $\langle P \parallel Q \rangle^S_C(s) \geq \bot:2$ iff in one of the threads a reset is pending, i.e., if $\langle P \rangle^S_C(s) \geq \bot:2$ or $\langle Q \rangle^S_C(s) \geq \bot:2$.

- In order to derive information about the variables’ status under arbitrary SC-admissible scheduling, conditionals need to be evaluated cautiously. The result of a branching test $s ? P : Q$ can only be predicted if and when the value of $s$ has been firmly established as a decided 0 or 1 under all possible SC-admissible schedules. The decision value for $s$ is taken from the concurrent environment $C$. Accordingly, if $1:1 \subseteq C(s)$ then $\langle s ? P : Q \rangle^S_C$ behaves like $\langle P \rangle^S_C$ and if $0:1 \in C(s)$ the result of the evaluation is $\langle Q \rangle^S_C$. As long as the value of $s$ is still undecided, i.e., if $1:1 \not\subseteq C(s)$ and $0:1 \not\subseteq C(s)$, we cannot know
if branch $P$ or $Q$ will be executed. However, at least the write accesses already recorded in the sequential environment $S$ must become effective. This gives the condition $\text{low}(\langle s \vee P : Q \rangle) = \text{low}(S)$ for the lower bound. A write access may be produced by $s ? P : Q$ if it may be generated by $S$ or by one of the branches $P$ or $Q$. So, we speculatively compute the response of $P$ and $Q$ in the sequential environment $S \vee \perp : 1$. This sets the init status of all variables to 1 (at least) in order to mark all write accesses in $P$ and $Q$ as speculative. This implies $\text{upp}(\langle s ? P : Q \rangle) = \text{upp}(S) \lor \text{upp}(\langle P \rangle) \lor \text{upp}(\langle Q \rangle)$ for the upper bound. Both can be expressed by the single equation $\langle s ? P : Q \rangle = S \lor \text{upp}(\langle P \rangle) \lor \text{upp}(\langle Q \rangle)$ which is seen as follows:

$$
\text{low}(S \lor \text{upp}(\langle P \rangle) \lor \text{upp}(\langle Q \rangle)) = \text{low}(S) \lor \text{low}(\text{upp}(\langle P \rangle) \lor \text{upp}(\langle Q \rangle)) = \text{low}(S) \lor (\text{low}(\text{upp}(\langle P \rangle)) \lor \text{low}(\text{upp}(\langle Q \rangle))) = \text{low}(S) \lor 2 = S \lor 2 = \text{low}(S)
$$

by the properties of $\lor$ and the projections and similarly

$$
\text{upp}(S \lor \text{upp}(\langle P \rangle) \lor \text{upp}(\langle Q \rangle)) = \text{upp}(S) \lor \text{upp}(\text{upp}(\langle P \rangle) \lor \text{upp}(\langle Q \rangle)) = \text{upp}(S) \lor (\text{upp}(\langle P \rangle) \lor \text{upp}(\langle Q \rangle)) = \text{upp}(S) \lor \text{upp}(\langle P \rangle) \lor \text{upp}(\langle Q \rangle).
$$

Notice that $\text{upp}(\langle P \rangle) \lor \text{upp}(\langle Q \rangle)$ is the same as $\text{upp}(\langle P \rangle) \cap \text{upp}(\langle Q \rangle)$, the upper projection of the best over-approximation of both environments $\langle P \rangle$ and $\langle Q \rangle$. It is here that the meet operator $\cap$ is hidden in the semantics.

The response of a sequential composition $P ; Q$ depends on a set of possible completion codes $\text{cmpl}(P,C) \subseteq \{\perp, 0, 1\}$ from which we can tell whether $P$ is known to terminate or pause or neither. The code 0 stands for instantaneous termination, 1 for pausing and $\perp$ for “unknown” or “blocked”, to model the situation when $P$’s control flow is stuck at a conditional test which cannot be decided. If $0 \notin \text{cmpl}(P,C)$ then $P$ cannot terminate instantaneously. In this case, $Q$ will never be executed in the current instant, so that $\langle P ; Q \rangle = \langle P \rangle$. However, if $\text{cmpl}(P,C) = \{0\}$, then $P$ is guaranteed to terminate instantaneously. Thus, the overall response $\langle P ; Q \rangle$ is that of $Q$ reacting to the concurrent stimulus $C$ and using the response $\langle P \rangle$ as the sequential stimulus. Otherwise if $0 \in \text{cmpl}(P,C)$ and $\text{cmpl}(P,C) \neq \{0\}$, then this means that some conditional test on the execution path in $P$ cannot be decided in $C$. Thus, it is not known yet how $P$ will complete and, as a consequence, if $Q$ will be executed. Therefore, we can only say a variable $\text{must}$ be written by $P ; Q$ if it $\text{must}$ be written by $P$ in the present environments $S$ and $C$. This leads to $\text{low}(\langle P ; Q \rangle) = \text{low}(\langle P \rangle)$. As regards upper bounds, a variable $\text{may}$ be written if it $\text{may}$ be written by $Q$ with the response of $P$ as its sequential stimulus: $\text{upp}(\langle P ; Q \rangle) = \text{upp}(\langle Q \rangle) \lor \text{upp}(\langle P \rangle)$. One can show, as above in the case of conditionals, that both lower and upper bound equations can be combined into $\langle P ; Q \rangle = \langle P \rangle \lor \text{upp}(\langle Q \rangle) \lor \text{upp}(\langle P \rangle)$, or equivalently $\langle P ; Q \rangle = \langle P \rangle \lor \langle Q \rangle \lor \langle P \rangle$. 
Example 18. Consider the fprog $P := (x : \epsilon ; (!y \parallel !z)) \parallel (y : \epsilon ; !x)$ with the environments $S = \{ \} = \bot$ and $C_0 = \{x\} = \{\bot, T\}:2$. The response $\langle\langle P \rangle\rangle_{C_0}^S$ is the information to be got from a single pass through $P$ without letting $P$ communicate with itself. In doing that the sequential environment $S$ sums up the variable status that has been established by the upstream control flow as the execution reaches $P$. The environment $C_0$ accumulates our information about the global status of all variables, including the concurrent environment in which $P$ is running. Considering that neither $x$ nor $y$ is decided in $C_0$, both the conditionals block. Since the updates $lx, ly, lz$ may possibly be executed and there is no later reset, the variables’ expected status is at least $\bot$ and at most $1$, i.e., $\langle\langle P \rangle\rangle_{C_0}^S = \bot:1 \lor \langle\langle x^{[1,1]}, y^{[1,1]}, z^{[1,1]} \rangle\rangle$. The init status $\bot:1$ is imposed to record that the computation for all variables is incomplete, yet there is no contingent reset for any of them. Indeed, this is what the calculation using Fig. 7 obtains: The response of the first thread is

$$\langle\langle x : \epsilon ; (!y \parallel !z) \rangle\rangle_{C_0}^S = S \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle \epsilon \rangle\rangle_{C_0}^S : \bot:1 \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle !y \parallel !z \rangle\rangle_{C_0}^S : \bot:1$$

Similarly, we obtain $\langle\langle y : \epsilon ; !x \rangle\rangle_{C_0}^S = \bot:1 \lor \langle\langle x^{[1,1]} \rangle\rangle$ for the second thread. Joined together, the parallel composition then is

$$\langle\langle P \parallel Q \rangle\rangle_{C_0}^S = \bot:1 \lor \langle\langle x^{[1,1]}, y^{[1,1]}, z^{[1,1]} \rangle\rangle \lor \langle\langle x^{[1,1]} \rangle\rangle = \bot:1 \lor \langle\langle x^{[1,1]}, y^{[1,1]}, z^{[1,1]} \rangle\rangle$$

as claimed.

Without further assumptions on the environment this is the end of the story, none of the variables’ value status can be decided beyond $\bot, 1$. One shows that $\text{cmpl}(P, C_0) = \{\bot, 0\}$, i.e., $P$ does not terminate. Now put $P$ in parallel with $fprog Q := lx \parallel ly$, to continue the discussion begun in Ex. [13]. Running $Q$ from $S$ and $C_0$ gives $\langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle_{C_0}^S = \bot:1 \lor \langle\langle x^0, y^{[1,1]} \rangle\rangle$. The response is contingent because the set $ly$ cannot proceed in $C_0$ which does not exclude further resets on $y$. Therefore,

$$C_1 = \langle\langle P \parallel Q \rangle\rangle_{C_0}^S = \bot:1 \lor \langle\langle x^{[1,1]}, y^{[1,1]}, z^{[1,1]} \rangle\rangle \lor \langle\langle x^0, y^1 \rangle\rangle = \bot:1 \lor \langle\langle x^{[0,1]}, y^1, z^{[1,1]} \rangle\rangle.$$  

This says that $x$ must be reset but may be set later (stabilising without crash), $y$ and $z$ may remain pristine or stabilise at 1. In addition, the init status of all variables is $1$, excluding any further possible resets arising from $P \parallel Q$. Notice that $C_1$ is a more precise description of the response compared to $C_0$, i.e., $C_0 \sqsubset C_1$.

The remaining uncertainty arises because the single application of $\langle\langle P \parallel Q \rangle\rangle_{C_0}^S$ blocks the setting of $y$ in the write access in $Q$. For this, $P \parallel Q$ needs to communicate with itself to find out that the set $ly$ can proceed. This is achieved by running a second pass, now feeding the concurrent environment $C_1$ instead of $C_0$. Since $C_1$ indicates a completed “init” phase for the set $ly$ in $Q$ is unblocked. We find $\langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle_{C_1}^S = \langle\langle x^0, y^1 \rangle\rangle$.

Since variable $y$ is now a decided 1 the conditional in the second thread of $P$ is turned off which makes the set $lx$ non-executable, so variable $x$ cannot be set. The calculation for the second thread now is $\langle\langle x : \epsilon ; (!y \parallel !z) \rangle\rangle_{C_1}^S = \langle\langle \epsilon \rangle\rangle_{C_1}^S : S = \bot$. It terminates, i.e., $\text{cmpl}(y : \epsilon ; lx, C_1) = \{0\}$, as one shows without difficulty from the definition in Fig. [6] The first thread still does not terminate because $x$ is still undecided in $C_1$ and we have $\langle\langle x : \epsilon ; (!y \parallel !z) \rangle\rangle_{C_1}^S = \bot:1 \lor \langle\langle y^{[1,1]}, z^{[1,1]} \rangle\rangle$ as before. This means $\langle\langle P \parallel Q \rangle\rangle_{C_1}^S = \bot:1 \lor \langle\langle y^{[1,1]}, z^{[1,1]} \rangle\rangle \lor \bot = \langle\langle y^{[1,1]}, z^{[1,1]} \rangle\rangle.$
Thus, overall, this gives the refined response

\[ C_2 := \langle P \parallel Q \rangle | C_1 = \bot:1 \lor \langle x^1, y^1, z^1 \rangle \lor \langle x^0, y^1, z^1 \rangle \]

which is a more precise status description, i.e., \( C_1 \sqsubset C_2 \), since \( C_2 \) now also endows variable \( x \) with a decided value 0. As a result, the conditional in the first thread of \( P \) must execute \( !z \) which finally resolves the status of \( z : \langle x ? e : (y \parallel !z) \rangle | C_2 = \langle !y \parallel !z \rangle | C_2 = \{y^1, z^1\} \)

The environment \( C_3 \), which satisfies \( C_2 \sqsubset C_3 \), is a crisp fixed point, \( \langle P \parallel Q \rangle | C_3 = C_3 \), in which the parallel composition \( P \parallel Q \) terminates, i.e., \( \text{cmp}(P \parallel Q, C_3) = \{0\} \).

Ex. 18 is what we shall call a strongly Berry-constructive program (cf. Def. 7) which generates a crisp fixed point response. This implies (cf. Thm. 1) that the program is B-reactive and SC-read-determinate. There are however programs which cannot be scheduled because they contain a causal cycle which makes the schedule lock up. These deadlocks arise from the “init;update;read” protocol constraint that makes read accesses wait for the prior completion of all possible write accesses and sets wait for the completion of any possible resets. The following examples illustrates the two typical cases of deadlocks.

**Example 19.** The program \( P_1 := \!x ; \!y ; \!x \) is not constructive. Indeed it does not admit any SC-admissible (and hence neither any B-admissible) schedule because in all its free schedules a reset happens after a concurrent set to the same variable, yet they are not confluent with each other. Hence, each schedule violates SC-admissibility. Also, the final memory is non-deterministic depending on the schedule. If we chose the sequence \( \!x ; \!y ; \!x \) the final memory has \( y = 0 \), whereas if we schedule \( \!x ; \!y ; \!x \) we get \( y = 1 \). If we run the fixed point analysis the problem becomes visible as a deadlock: From \( S := \bot \) and \( C_0 := [\bot, \bot] : 2 \) the two concurrent sets \( \!x \) and \( \!y \) both block so that \( \langle !x \rangle | C_0 = \bot:1 \lor \{x^1\} \) and \( \langle !y \rangle | C_0 = \bot:1 \lor \{y^1\} \). Then, because the sets guard the resets \( \!y \) and \( \!x \), respectively, their init status is set to 2:

\[
\langle !x ; !y \parallel !y ; !x \rangle | C_0 = \langle !x ; !y \parallel !y ; !x \rangle | C_0 = \bot:1 \lor \langle x^1, 1 \rangle \lor \langle y^1, 1 \rangle \lor \langle y^1, 0 \rangle \lor \langle x^0, 2 \rangle \]

In this updated environment \( C_1 := \langle P_1 \rangle | C_0 \) both variables still indicate contingent resets. As a consequence, in the next iteration the sets \( \!x \) and \( \!y \) again block, whence \( \langle P_1 \rangle | C_1 = C_1 \). This fixed-point \( C_1 \) is not crisp (not even decided) and constitutes a
scheduling deadlock. Observe that the deadlock is detected with the help of the init
status not reducing from 2 to 1. In the fixed point semantics of [4] where the init
status is missing \( P_1 \) would wrongly be classified as SC-constructive. This is a mistake
that our extended semantics now fixes.

Example 20. Another unschedulable program is the “arbiter” \( P_2 := x ? \epsilon : !y \parallel y ? \epsilon : !x \). It is not constructive because it fails to have any admissible schedules. Every
execution order forces a set to happen concurrently after a read and both are not
guaranteed to be confluent (depends on the initial memory). As one can verify, our
domain-theoretic analysis of \( P_2 \) obtains \( C_1 := (P_1) = \bot : 1 \lor \{x[1,1], y[1,1]\} \) and then \((P_1) = C_1\), again choosing \( S := \bot \) and \( C_0 := [\bot, \top]; 2 \). The fixed point \( C_1 \) is undecided and therefore \( P_1 \) not (strongly) Berry-constructive (Def. [7]).

The completion codes \( \text{cmpl}(P,C) \) control the analysis of sequential composition.
As long as \( P \) does not terminate or pause, a sequential successor \( Q \) only enters
the calculation for \( P \parallel Q \) to reduce the “may” (upper bound) information on signal
statuses, never the “must” (lower bound) information. This is similar to the treatment
of conditionals \( s ? P : Q \) in which we block the “must” reaction of \( P \) and \( Q \) until
variable \( s \) becomes decided. Until this happens the conditional does not terminate.
One can show that termination and crisp reaction environments are closely related.
For this we call an environment \( E \) synchronized when (i) \( E(x) = [l,u]; 0 \) implies \( l = u \), and (ii) \( \bot : 1 \leq E(x) \) implies \( \forall y, \bot : 1 \leq E(y) \), for all variables \( x \in V \). As we shall see,
all our environments will be synchronized. Hence the difference between a completed
schedule marked by \( 0 \) and a contingent schedule marked by one of \( \{1,2\} \) is a feature
of the whole environment rather than an individual variable.

Proposition 8. Let \( S \) be synchronized then

1) \((P) = \text{is synchronized}\.

2) If \( S \) is a crisp sequential environment, i.e., \( S(x) \in \mathbb{D} \) for all \( x \in V \), then the
response of a terminating or pausing \( \text{fprog} \) starting from \( S \) is crisp, too: If
\( \text{cmpl}(P,C) = \{0\} \) or \( \text{cmpl}(P,C) = \{1\} \) then \((P) = \mathbb{D} \) for all \( x \in V \). The
converse also holds, i.e., if \((P) = \text{is crisp}, \text{then} \bot \notin \text{cmpl}(P,C) \).

Proof: (1) Suppose \((P) = [l,u]; 0 \) for a given variable \( x \in V \). One shows
\( l = u \) without difficulty by induction on \( P \). What is important to observe is that the
init status \( 0 \) right away excludes the contingent (blocking) cases of a variable access
when \( P \) is a set \( l \), reset \( s \), conditional \( s ? P' \parallel Q' \) or a sequential \( P' \parallel Q' \). Then, the
claim is a matter of straightforward induction on \( P' \) and \( Q' \). For a reset \( s \), either
\( x \neq s \), where the claim follows from the assumption on \( S \), or \( x = s \) and only the
cases that \((i|x) = S \lor \{x[T]\}, (i|x) = S \lor \{x[0]\}\) remain. Here, too we can use the
assumption that \( S \) is synchronized, as for the inductive case where \( P \) is \( \epsilon \) and \( \pi \).
Finally, for parallel composition \( P' \parallel Q' \) and generally for all other cases, we exploit
that \( E_1(x) \lor E_2(x) \leq \top; 0 \) iff both \( E_1(x) \leq \top; 0 \) and \( E_2(x) \leq \top; 0 \). This implies that
\( E_1 \lor E_2 \) is crisp iff both \( E_1 \) and \( E_2 \) are crisp exploiting that both \( E_1 \) and \( E_2 \) are
synchronized (which is obtained in each case from the induction hypothesis).

The second property of being synchronized is that if \( \bot : 1 \leq (P) \) for one
variable \( x \in V \), then \( \bot : 1 \leq (P) \) for all variables \( y \). This is obvious by induction
on \( P \), considering how the init status is set above \( 1 \) in the definition of \((P) \) among
the different cases. This time we use the fact that \( \bot : 1 \leq E_1(x) \lor E_2(x) \) iff \( \bot : 1 \leq E_1(x) \) or \( \bot : 1 \leq E_2(x) \). For the inductive step of a reset one observes that
\( \bot : 1 \leq (i|s) \) iff \( \bot : 1 \leq S(x) \) whether \( x = s \) or \( x \neq s \).

(2) Note that the claim that \( \bot \notin \text{cmpl}(P,C) \) is equivalent to the disjunction of
\( \text{cmpl}(P, C) = \{0\} \) or \( \text{cmpl}(P, C) = \{1\} \) is obvious from the definition of the completion codes. Recall that an environment \( E \) is crisp if \( E(s) = [a, a]:0 = a \in \mathbb{D} \) for each \( s \in V \). The proof is by induction on the structure of \( P \), along the recursive definitions of \( \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S \) and \( \text{cmpl}(P, C) \). Because of statement (1) of the Prop. \( 8 \) and the assumption that \( S \) is synchronized, all of the environments \( \langle \langle P' \rangle \rangle_C^S \) obtained for the sub-programs \( P' \) of \( P \) are synchronized, too. A synchronized environment \( E \) is crisp iff \( E \preceq \top:0 \) and it is not crisp iff there exists a variable \( s \) such that \( E(s) \simeq \bot:1 \).

- The cases of \( P = \epsilon \) and \( P = \pi \) are trivial.
- We have \( \text{cmpl}(b, C) = \{0\} \) so that we must show \( \langle \langle 1 \rangle \rangle_C^S \) is crisp iff \( S \) is crisp. The crucial observation is that for a reset \( \langle \langle 1 \rangle \rangle_C^S \) in a crisp sequential environment \( S \) only the two cases \( S \lor \{s^1\} \) or \( S \lor \{s^0\} \) apply which both preserve crispness. Vice versa, if \( \langle \langle 1 \rangle \rangle_C^S \) is crisp then the only possible cases are \( \langle \langle 1 \rangle \rangle_C^S = S \lor \{s^1\} \) or \( \langle \langle 1 \rangle \rangle_C^S = S \lor \{s^0\} \). All others generate the init status \( 2 \) on variable \( s \) which contradicts crispness. But then either 1 \( \preceq S(s) \preceq \top \) or \( S(s) \preceq 0 \) which, exploiting the assumption that \( S \) is synchronized, implies that \( S(s) \) is crisp. For all other variables \( x \neq s \) crispness follows from the assumption because \( S(x) = S(x) \lor \bot = S(x) \lor \{s^a\} \lor \{s^b\} = \langle \langle 1 \rangle \rangle_C^S \) for any \( a \in \{0, \top\} \).
- Suppose \( [\bot, \top]:1 \not\sqsubseteq C(s) \), whence \( \text{cmpl}(b, C) = \{\bot, 0\} \). We must show that \( \langle \langle 1 \rangle \rangle_C^S \) is not crisp. But this is obvious since then \( \langle \langle 1 \rangle \rangle_C^S = S \lor \{s^{1,1}\} \lor \bot:1 \) which gives variable \( s \) the status \( S(s) \lor [\bot, \top]:1 \). Now assume \( [\bot, \top]:1 \sqsubseteq C(s) \), so that \( \text{cmpl}(b, C) = \{0\} \) and \( \langle \langle 1 \rangle \rangle_C^S = S \lor \{s^3\} \). As above we argue that then \( \langle \langle 1 \rangle \rangle_C^S \) is crisp iff \( S \) is crisp.
- The inductive proof for a parallel composition succeeds, because on the one hand, \( \bot \not\sqsubseteq \text{cmpl}(P \parallel Q, C) = \text{cmpl}(P, C) \oplus \text{cmpl}(Q, C) \) iff \( \bot \not\sqsubseteq \text{cmpl}(P, C) \) and \( \bot \not\sqsubseteq \text{cmpl}(Q, C) \). On the other hand, a join \( E_1 \lor E_2 \) of two synchronized environments is crisp iff and only if both \( E_1 \) and \( E_2 \) are crisp. Both \( \langle \langle P \parallel Q \rangle \rangle_C^S \) and \( \langle \langle Q \rangle \rangle_C^S \) are synchronized by Prop. \( \ref{prop:1} \).
- To handle a conditional \( \langle \langle s \ ? P : Q \rangle \rangle_C^S \) let us look at undecided case first, i.e., where \( 1:1 \not\sqsubseteq C(s) \) and \( 0:1 \not\sqsubseteq C(s) \). Then, \( \bot \not\sqsubseteq \text{cmpl}(P, C) \cap \text{cmpl}(Q, C) \). From the Prop. \( \ref{prop:3} \) and \( \langle \langle P \parallel Q \rangle \rangle_C^S \) by definition of the \text{cmpl} abstraction. We can infer that \( \langle \langle s \ ? P : Q \rangle \rangle_C^S = S \lor \text{cmpl}(P, C) \lor \text{cmpl}(Q, C) \) is not crisp, using the inequations \( \bot = \text{cmpl}(P, C) \lor \text{cmpl}(Q, C) \). If the conditional is decided, \( 1:1 \sqsubseteq C(s) \) or \( 0:1 \sqsubseteq C(s) \). Then \( \langle \langle s \ ? P : Q \rangle \rangle_C^S = \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S \lor \langle \langle Q \rangle \rangle_C^S \), and the claim follows directly from the induction hypothesis.
- The last operator is the sequential composition. First observe that if \( 0 \not\sqsubseteq \text{cmpl}(P, C) \) then \( \langle \langle P \ ; Q \rangle \rangle_C^S = \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S \) and \( \text{cmpl}(P, Q, C) = \text{cmpl}(P, C) \). Then, the claim is obtained from the induction hypothesis without detours. So, assume \( 0 \in \text{cmpl}(P, C) \) henceforth. This means \( \text{cmpl}(P, Q, C) = \text{cmpl}(P, C) \oplus \text{cmpl}(Q, C) \), and further that

\[ \bot \not\sqsubseteq \text{cmpl}(P, Q, C) \quad \text{iff} \quad \text{cmpl}(P, C) = \{0\} \quad \text{and} \quad \bot \not\sqsubseteq \text{cmpl}(Q, C). \]  

(15)

If in fact \( \text{cmpl}(P, C) = \{0\} \) then (i) by induction hypothesis on \( P \), we can conclude that (i) \( \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S \) is crisp if \( S \) is crisp; further, we have (ii) \( \langle \langle P \ ; Q \rangle \rangle_C^S = \langle \langle Q \rangle \rangle_C^S \) and, due to \( \ref{prop:1} \), (iii) \( \bot \not\sqsubseteq \text{cmpl}(P, Q, C) \) iff \( \bot \not\sqsubseteq \text{cmpl}(Q, C) \). From here the claim follows by induction hypothesis on \( Q \), considering that \( \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S \) is synchronized by Prop. \( \ref{prop:8} \).
which means that \( \bot:1 \leq \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \) for some \( x \in V \). On the other hand, in this case \( \langle\langle P; Q\rangle\rangle_C^S = \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle_C^S \lor \operatorname{upp}\langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle_C^S \). Thus, \( \bot:1 \leq \langle\langle P; Q\rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \leq \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \lor \operatorname{upp}\langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle_C^S(x) = \langle\langle P; Q\rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \). This shows that \( \langle\langle P; Q\rangle\rangle_C^S \) is not crisp as required.

\[ \]

Prop. 8 does not hold for decidedness: Although a program does not terminate it may be possible to constructively prove that its response is decided. E.g., the fprog \( s ? \epsilon : \epsilon \) does not complete in the concurrent environment \( C(s) = [\bot, \top];2 \) but still has the decided response \( \langle\langle s ? \epsilon : \epsilon\rangle\rangle_C(s) = \bot:1 \), implying that the \( s \) remains pristine and environment-controlled.

**Proposition 9.** For every reset-free fprog \( P \), the sets \( \text{must}_k(P; C) \) and \( \text{cannot}_k(P; C) \) extracted from \( \text{cmpl}(P; C) \) as defined in Sec. III-D are identical to the completion semantics of Esterel [12].

**Proof:** To show the connection with [12] let us take a detailed look at the \( \text{must}_k \) and \( \text{cannot}_k \) sets and see how they are computed for the different operators of the language. We begin with \( \text{must}_k \):

1. The primitive statements have \( \text{must}_k(\epsilon, C) = \text{must}_k(!s, C) = \{0\} \) and \( \text{must}_k(\pi, C) = \{1\} \).
2. We have \( 0 \not\in \text{must}_k(P; C) \) iff \( \text{cmpl}(P; C) \neq \{0\} \). In all cases one shows that \( 0 \not\in \text{must}_k(P; Q; C) \) and also that \( 1 \in \text{must}_k(P; Q; C) \) iff \( 1 \in \text{must}_k(P, C) \). This is because \( \gamma_1 \oplus \gamma_2 = \{0\} \) iff \( \gamma_1 = 0 \). Thus, \( \text{must}_k(P; Q, C) = \text{must}_k(P; C) \) if \( 0 \not\in \text{must}_k(P; Q; C) \). On the other hand, if \( 0 \in \text{must}_k(P; C) \), i.e., \( \text{cmpl}(P; C) = \{0\} \), then \( \text{cmpl}(P; Q; C) = \text{cmpl}(Q; C) \) by definition and thus \( \text{must}_k(P; Q; C) = \text{must}_k(Q; C) \). Overall,

\[
\text{must}_k(P; Q, C) = \begin{cases} 
\text{must}_k(P; C) & \text{if } 0 \not\in \text{must}_k(P; C) \\
\text{must}_k(Q, C) & \text{otherwise.}
\end{cases}
\]

3. For parallel composition, the following holds:
   - \( \text{must}_k(P \parallel Q, C) = \emptyset \) if \( \text{must}_k(P; C) = \emptyset \) or \( \text{must}_k(Q; C) = \emptyset \);
   - \( \text{must}_k(P \parallel Q, C) = \{0\} \) if \( \text{must}_k(P; C) = \{0\} \) and \( \text{must}_k(Q; C) = \{0\} \);
   - \( \text{must}_k(P \parallel Q, C) = \{1\} \) if either \( \text{must}_k(P; C) = \{1\} \) and \( \text{must}_k(Q; C) \neq \emptyset \), or \( \text{must}_k(Q; C) = \{1\} \) and \( \text{must}_k(P; C) \neq \emptyset \).

This can be summarised as

\[
\text{must}_k(P \parallel Q, C) = \operatorname{Max}(\text{must}_k(P; C), \text{must}_k(Q; C)),
\]

where \( \operatorname{Max}(A, B) = \{a \oplus b \mid a \in A, b \in B\} = \{\max(a, b) \mid a \in A, b \in B\} \) for subsets \( A, B \subseteq \{0, 1\} \).

4. Finally, since always \( \bot \in \text{upp}(\text{cmpl}(P; C)) \cap \text{upp}(\text{cmpl}(Q; C)) \) we find \( \text{must}_k(s ? P; Q, C) = \emptyset \) if \( s^1 \not\in C \) and \( s^0 \not\in C \), by definition. Hence, for conditionals

\[
\text{must}_k(s ? P; Q, C) = \begin{cases} 
\text{must}_k(P; C) & \text{if } 1:1 \subseteq C(s) \\
\text{must}_k(Q, C) & \text{if } 0:1 \subseteq C(s) \\
\emptyset & \text{otherwise.}
\end{cases}
\]

Now we turn to the \( \text{cannot}_k \) sets:

- For the primitive statements we compute \( \text{cannot}_k(\epsilon, C) = \text{cannot}_k(!s, C) = \{1\} \) and \( \text{cannot}_k(\pi, C) = \{0\} \), or in positive terms, \( \text{can}_k(\epsilon, C) = \text{can}_k(!s, C) = \{0\} \) and \( \text{can}_k(\pi, C) = \{1\} \).
• The definition for conditional statements directly implies that if $1:1 \sqsubseteq C(s)$ then $\text{cannot}_k(s \ ? P : Q, C) = \text{cannot}_k(P, C)$ and if $0:1 \sqsubseteq C(s)$ then $\text{cannot}_k(s \ ? P : Q, C) = \text{cannot}_k(Q, C)$. If both $1:1 \not\sqsubseteq C(s)$ and $0:1 \not\sqsubseteq C(s)$ then one can show that $\text{cannot}_k(s \ ? P : Q, C) = \text{cannot}_k(P, C) \cap \text{cannot}_k(Q, C)$. This is because, in this case, $\text{cmpl}(s \ ? P : Q, C) = \text{cmpl}(\text{cmpl}(P, C)) \cap \text{cmpl}(\text{cmpl}(Q, C))$ and since for boolean $a \in \{0, 1\}$, we have that $a \not\sqsubseteq \gamma_1 \cap \gamma_2$ iff $a \not\sqsubseteq \gamma_1$ and $a \not\sqsubseteq \gamma_2$, as well as $a \not\sqsubseteq \text{cmpl}\gamma$ if $a \not\in \gamma$. In terms of can-sets

$$\text{can}_k(s \ ? P : Q, C) = \begin{cases} \text{can}_k(P, C) & \text{if } 1:1 \sqsubseteq C(s) \\ \text{can}_k(Q, C) & \text{if } 0:1 \sqsubseteq C(s) \\ \text{can}_k(P, C) \cup \text{can}_k(Q, C) & \text{otherwise}. \end{cases}$$

• For the parallel operator observe that $1 \in \gamma_1 \cup \gamma_2$ iff $1 \in \gamma_1$ or $1 \in \gamma_2$. I.e., a parallel cannot pause if both concurrent branches cannot pause; Further, $0 \in \gamma_1 \cup \gamma_2$ iff $0 \in \gamma_1$ and $0 \in \gamma_2$, for all $\gamma_1, \gamma_2 \in I(C)$. In other words, a parallel cannot terminate if one of its branches cannot terminate. This leads to

$$\text{can}_k(P \parallel Q, C) = \text{Max}(\text{can}_k(P, C), \text{can}_k(Q, C)).$$

The sequential composition we makes the following case distinction: First suppose $0 \in \text{cannot}_k(P, C)$ or equivalently, $0 \not\in \text{cmpl}(P, C)$. Then, the definition implies that $\text{cannot}_k(P ; Q, C) = \text{cannot}_k(P, C)$. What if $0 \in \text{cmpl}(P, C)$? Since then $\text{cmpl}(P ; Q, C) = \text{cmpl}(P, C) \oplus \text{cmpl}(Q, C)$ we get $0 \in \text{cmpl}(P ; Q, C)$ iff $0 \in \text{cmpl}(Q, C)$. Also, $a \in \text{cmpl}(P ; Q, C)$ iff $a \in \text{cmpl}(P, C)$ or $a \in \text{cmpl}(Q, C)$ for all $a \in \{\bot, 1\}$. This can be summed up as

$$\text{cmpl}(P ; Q, C) = (\text{cmpl}(P, C) \setminus \{0\}) \cup \text{cmpl}(Q, C).$$

Hence,

$$\text{can}_k(P ; Q, C) = \begin{cases} \text{can}_k(P, C) & \text{if } 0 \not\in \text{can}_k(P, C) \\ (\text{can}_k(P, C) \setminus \{0\}) \cup \text{can}_k(Q, C) & \text{otherwise}. \end{cases}$$

These calculations, extracting recursive definitions for the sets $\text{must}_k(P, C)$ and $\text{can}_k(P, C)$ show that we have recovered precisely the definition in [12] of the completion codes that $\text{must}$ and $\text{can}$ be computed for a program $P$ in environment $C$. 

C. The Fixed Point Semantics and Constructivity

While $\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C$ describes the instantaneous behaviour of $P$ in a compositional fashion, the constructive response of $P$ running by itself is obtained by the least fixed point

$$\mu C.\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C = \bigsqcup_{i \geq 0} C_i,$$

where $C_0 := [\bot, \top]:2$ and $C_{i+1} := \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_{C_i}$. Note that the sequential environment $S$ is not updated in the iteration. This reflects the fact that the fixed point approximates the reaction always from the beginning of and concurrent with $P$. In contrast, the environment $S$ is an initialisation which captures the sequential history of the thread $P$ which remains fixed each time the iteration takes place. The fixed point $\mu C.\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C$ closes $P$ off against its concurrent environment $C$. It lets $P$ communicate with itself by treating $P$ as its own concurrent context.
For the fixed point to exist the termination function \( cmpl(P; C) \) and functional \( \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C \) must be well-behaved. This is the content of the following Prop. 10. We do not use more than elementary fixed point theory over finite domains, here. For a detailed exposition of the technical background the reader is referred to [22].

Proposition 10. Let \( P \) be an arbitrary fprog, \( S, E \) environments. Then,
1) The functional \( cmpl(P; E) \) is monotonic with respect to \( \sqsubseteq \) in \( E \).
2) The functional \( \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C \) is inflationary in the sequential environment \( S \) with respect to \( \preceq \).
3) The functional \( \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C \) is monotonic with respect to \( \sqsubseteq \) in both the concurrent environment \( E \) and the sequential environment \( S \) and monotonic for \( \preceq \) in \( S \).

Proof: (1) Suppose \( E_1 \sqsubseteq E_2 \). We show \( cmpl(P; E_1) \sqsubseteq cmpl(P; E_2) \) by induction on the structure of \( P \).
- For the base cases \( P \in \{e, i_s\} \) the statement is trivial since \( cmpl(P; E_1) = \{0\} = cmpl(P; E_2) \). \( P = \pi \) we have \( cmpl(P; E_1) = \{1\} = cmpl(P; E_2) \).
- For \( P = i_s \) we observe that \( \{\bot, 0\} \sqsubseteq \{0\} \) and that if \( E_1(s) = \alpha_1; r_1 \) with \( r_1 \leq 1 \) is given and \( E_1 \sqsubseteq E_2 \) then we also have \( E_2(s) = \alpha_2; r_2 \) and \( r_2 \leq r_1 \leq 1 \).
- For parallel composition \( P\parallel Q \) the induction step follows directly from monotonicity of \( \sqcup \) and the induction hypothesis.
- The crucial case for sequential composition is when \( 0 \not\in cmpl(P; E_1) \), for which \( cmpl(P; Q; E_1) = cmpl(P; E_1) \sqcup cmpl(Q; E_1) \), yet \( 0 \not\in cmpl(P; E_2) \) when the completion function switches to \( cmpl(P; Q; E_2) = cmpl(P; E_2) \). We must show that \( cmpl(P; E_2) \sqsubseteq cmpl(P; E_1) \sqcup cmpl(Q; E_1) \). By induction hypothesis we have \( cmpl(P; E_2) \sqsubseteq cmpl(P; E_1) \), so it suffices to prove \( cmpl(P; E_1) \sqsubseteq cmpl(P; E_1) \sqcup cmpl(Q; E_1) \). By assumption \( 0 \not\in cmpl(P; E_1) \), so this inclusion only needs to hold for codes \( \bot \) and 1. But this follows since \( a \in \gamma_1 \sqcup \gamma_2 \) if \( a \in \gamma_1 \) or \( a \in \gamma_2 \) for \( a \in \{\bot, 1\} \) and \( \gamma_1, \gamma_2 \in I(C) \).
  - First, suppose \( 0; 1 \not\subseteq E_2(s) \) and \( 1; 1 \not\subseteq E_2(s) \). For the completion codes we get \( cmpl(s \cdot P; Q; E_2) = upp(cmpl(P; E_2)) \sqcap upp(cmpl(Q; E_2)) \subseteq upp(cmpl(P; E_1)) \sqcap upp(cmpl(Q; E_1)) = cmpl(s \cdot P; Q; E_1) \) using the induction hypothesis and monotonicity of \( upp \) and \( \sqcap \). If \( 1; 1 \subseteq E_2(s) \) then \( cmpl(s \cdot P; Q; E_2) = cmpl(P; E_2) \). Also, we must have \( 0; 1 \not\subseteq E_2(s) \). Otherwise, if \( 0; 1 \subseteq E_2(s) \), then by \( E_2 \sqsubseteq E_1 \), both \( 0; 1 \subseteq E_2(s) \) and \( 1; 1 \subseteq E_2(s) \) which is impossible. Therefore, \( cmpl(s \cdot P; Q; E_1) \) is either (i) \( cmpl(P; E_1) \) or (ii) \( upp(cmpl(P; E_1)) \sqcap upp(cmpl(Q; E_1)) \). In either cases, \( cmpl(P; E_1) \subseteq cmpl(s \cdot P; Q; E_1) \) since the operators \( upp \) and \( \sqcap \) are \( \sqsubseteq \)-increasing. Overall, \( cmpl(s \cdot P; Q; E_2) = cmpl(P; E_2) \subseteq cmpl(P; E_1) \subseteq cmpl(s \cdot P; Q; E_1) \), by induction hypothesis, as desired. For \( 0; 1 \subseteq E_2(s) \) we argue in a similar fashion.

(2) We show that for all \( S, S \preceq \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C \) by induction on the structure of \( P \).
- The cases \( P = e \) and \( P = \pi \) are trivial since \( \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C = S \) implies \( S \preceq \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C \) by reflexivity.
- For \( i_s \): Since \( \lor \) is the join in the \( S \)-lattice we have \( S \preceq S \lor \{s^1\} \) and \( S \preceq S \lor \{s^{\bot, 1}\} \lor \bot : 1 \subseteq C(s) \) or not.
- For \( i_s \): Again, \( S \preceq S \lor \{s^\gamma\} = \langle\langle i_s \rangle\rangle^S_C \) in all cases of \( \gamma \in \{\top, 0; 0, 2; 0, \top ; 2, \top ; 2\} \).
- For \( P\parallel Q \): Assume by induction hypothesis that \( S \preceq \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C \) and \( S \preceq \langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle^S_C \). Since \( S = S \lor S \), monotonicity of \( \lor \) gives us \( S \lor S \preceq \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C \lor \langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle^S_C \), and thus \( S \preceq \langle\langle P\parallel Q\rangle\rangle^S_C \lor \langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle^S_C \). The definition \( \langle\langle P\parallel Q\rangle\rangle^S_C = \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C \lor \langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle^S_C \) implies \( S \preceq \langle\langle P\parallel Q\rangle\rangle^S_C \).
- For \( P; Q \): The induction hypothesis applied for \( P \) and \( Q \) yields the inequalities
Since the upper projection is \(\preceq\)-monotonic, (17) implies \(\text{upp}(S) \preceq \text{upp} \langle P \rangle^S_C\). Further, using \(\preceq\)-monotonicity of \(\lor\) and \(\text{upp}\), we find
\[
S \preceq S \lor \text{upp}(S) \preceq \langle P \rangle^S_C \lor \text{upp} \langle P \rangle^S_C \preceq \langle P \rangle^S_C \lor \text{upp} \langle Q \rangle^S_C.
\]
(18)
Finally, by definition, \(\langle P ; Q \rangle^S_C\) is either one of the three environments \(\langle P \rangle^S_C\), \(\langle Q \rangle^S_C \lor \text{upp} \langle P \rangle^S_C\), or \(\langle P \rangle^S_C \lor \text{upp} \langle Q \rangle^S_C\), depending on \(\text{cmpl}(P, C)\), which results in
\[
S \preceq \langle P ; Q \rangle^S_C \text{ from (17) or (18) respectively, as desired.}
\]

Finally, by definition, \(\langle P ; Q \rangle^S_C\) is either one of the three environments \(\langle P \rangle^S_C\), \(\langle Q \rangle^S_C \lor \text{upp} \langle P \rangle^S_C\), or \(\langle P \rangle^S_C \lor \text{upp} \langle Q \rangle^S_C\), depending on \(\text{cmpl}(P, C)\), which results in
\[
S \preceq \langle P ; Q \rangle^S_C \text{ from (17) or (18) respectively, as desired.}
\]

For the conditionals: By induction hypothesis both \(S \preceq \langle P \rangle^S_C\) and \(S \preceq \langle Q \rangle^S_C\). Further, \(S \preceq S \lor \text{upp} \langle P \rangle^S_C \lor \text{upp} \langle Q \rangle^S_C\) exploiting the properties of \(\lor\). The fact that \(\langle P \rangle^S_C\), \(\langle Q \rangle^S_C\), and \(S \lor \text{upp} \langle P \rangle^S_C \lor \text{upp} \langle Q \rangle^S_C\) are the only possible responses of the conditionals implies \(S \preceq \langle s ; P \rangle^S_C\).

(3) First we prove monotonicity with respect to \(\sqsubseteq\). Suppose \(S_1 \sqsubseteq S_2\) and \(E_1 \sqsubseteq E_2\). We show \(\langle P \rangle^{S_1}_{E_1} \sqsubseteq \langle P \rangle^{S_2}_{E_2}\) by induction on the structure of \(P\). For notational compactness let us generally abbreviate \(\langle P \rangle^{S_1}_{E_1}\) as \(\langle P \rangle^s_i\) wherever possible. Also, notice that \([1, \top] \sqsubseteq [a, b]\) is equivalent to \(1 \preceq [a, b]\) and \([\bot, 0] \sqsubseteq [a, b]\) is the same as \([a, b] \preceq 0\).

- For \(P = \epsilon\) and \(P = \pi\) the statement is trivial because \(\langle P \rangle^1 = S_1 \sqsubseteq S_2 \preceq \langle P \rangle^2\).
- If \(E_1(s) = \alpha_1; r_1\) with \(r_1 \leq 1\) then also \(E_2(s) = \alpha_2; r_2\) with \(r_2 \leq r_1 \leq 1\). Then, since \(\lor\) is monotonic for \(\sqsubseteq\) we have \(\langle \{s\} \rangle^1 \sqsubseteq S_2 \lor \{s\} = \langle \{s\} \rangle^2\). Further, note that \(S_1 \lor \{s^{(s,1)}\} \lor \top \vdash 1\) and \(S_2 \lor \{s^{(s,1)}\} \lor \top \vdash 1\). Hence, \(\langle \{s\} \rangle^1 \sqsubseteq \langle \{s\} \rangle^2\) in all other cases, too.
- First note that \([0, \top]:2\) is \(\sqsubseteq\)-minimal among all states \(\gamma \in \{\top, 0, 0:2, \top:2\}\). Hence, if \(S_1(s) = [a_1, b_1]; r_1\) with \(1 \preceq r_1\), \(a_1 \preceq 0\) and \(1 \preceq r_1\) we have \(\langle \{s\} \rangle^1 = S_1 \lor \{s^{(s,0):2}\} \sqsubseteq S_2 \lor \{s^{(s,0):2}\} \sqsubseteq \langle \{s\} \rangle^2\) by monotonicity. If \(1 \preceq S_1(s) \leq \top\) then \(S_1 \sqsubseteq S_2\) implies \(1 \preceq S_2(s) \leq \top\), too, and if \(S_1(s) \leq 0\) then \(S_2(s) \leq 0\). Hence, \(\langle \{s\} \rangle^1 \sqsubseteq S_1 \lor \{s^{(s,0):2}\} \sqsubseteq S_2 \lor \{s^{(s,0):2}\} = \langle \{s\} \rangle^2\) independently of whether \(\gamma = 0\) or \(\gamma = \top\). The only remaining cases are \(S_1(s) = \alpha_1; r_1\) with \(1 \leq r_1\) and (i) \(a_1 \leq 0\) or (ii) \(a_1 \leq 1\). From \(S_1 \sqsubseteq S_2\) it follows that \(S_2(s) = \alpha_2; r_2\) with \(a_2 \leq 0\) in case (i) and \(\alpha_2 \leq 1\) in case (ii). On top of that, in each case either \(1 \leq r_2\) or \(r_2 = 0\). For (i) the result then follows directly since \(\langle \{s\} \rangle^1 = S_1 \lor \{s^{(s,0):2}\} \sqsubseteq S_2 \lor \{s^{(s,0):2}\} = \langle \{s\} \rangle^2\) for both \(\gamma = 0\) or \(\gamma = \top\). For (ii) we observe that \(\langle \{s\} \rangle^1 \sqsubseteq S_1 \lor \{s^{(s,2):2}\} \sqsubseteq S_2 \lor \{s^{(s,2):2}\} = \langle \{s\} \rangle^2\) for both \(\gamma \in \{\top:2, \top\}\).
- Parallel composition \(P \parallel Q\) is handled by induction hypothesis and monotonicity:
\[
\langle P \parallel Q \rangle^1 = \langle P \rangle^1 \lor \langle Q \rangle^1 \sqsubseteq \langle P \parallel Q \rangle^2 = \langle P \parallel Q \rangle^2.
\]
- Sequential composition \(P ; Q\) needs more effort. Suppose first that \(0 \in \text{cmpl}(P, E_2)\) and \(\text{cmpl}(P, E_2) \neq \{0\}\). Then, by monotonicity of the completion function, Prop. 10(1), we also have \(0 \in \text{cmpl}(P, E_1)\) and \(\text{cmpl}(P, E_1) \neq \{0\}\). In this case we get
\[
\langle P ; Q \rangle^1 = \langle P \rangle^1 \lor \text{upp} \langle Q \rangle^1 \sqsubseteq \langle P \parallel Q \rangle^2 \lor \text{upp} \langle Q \rangle^2 = \langle P \parallel Q \rangle^2.
\]
by induction hypothesis and \(\sqsubseteq\)-monotonicity of \(\lor\) and \(\text{upp}\). Similarly, if \(0 \notin \text{cmpl}(P, E_1)\) then also \(0 \notin \text{cmpl}(P, E_2)\). We calculate
\[
\langle P ; Q \rangle^1 = \langle P \rangle^1 \sqsubseteq \langle P \parallel Q \rangle^2 = \langle P ; Q \rangle^2.
\]
Now consider the case that \( \text{cmpl}(P, E_1) = \{0\} \) and thus also \( \text{cmpl}(P, E_2) = \{0\} \) by monotonicity Prop. 10(1). Then,
\[
\langle\langle P : Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 = \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 \sqsubseteq \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^2_2 = \langle\langle P : Q \rangle\rangle^2_2
\]
again exploiting the induction hypothesis and monotonicity of \( \langle\rangle \) in the sequential input. If \( 0 \notin \text{cmpl}(P, E_1) = \{1\} \), then also \( 0 \notin \text{cmpl}(P, E_2) = \{1\} \) and thus \( \langle\langle P : Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 = \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle^1_1 \sqsubseteq \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle^2_2 = \langle\langle P : Q \rangle\rangle^2_2 \) by induction hypothesis.

It remains to treat the cases where \( 0 \in \text{cmpl}(P, E_1) \) and \( \text{cmpl}(P, E_1) \neq \{0\} \), while either (i) \( \text{cmpl}(P, E_2) = \{0\} \) or (ii) \( 0 \notin \text{cmpl}(P, E_2) \). Consider case (i) first: Since \( \text{upp} \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 \sqsubseteq \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^2_2 \) by Lem. 3(4) and monotonicity of \( \lor \) for \( \sqsubseteq \), the inflationary property Prop. 10(2)
\[
\langle\langle P : Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 = \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle^1_1 \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 \sqsubseteq \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle^2_2 = \langle\langle P : Q \rangle\rangle^2_2 \text{ using the induction hypothesis.}
\]
For (ii) we argue as follows:
\[
\langle\langle P : Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 = \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle^1_1 \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 \sqsubseteq \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle^2_2 = \langle\langle P : Q \rangle\rangle^2_2
\]
by induction hypothesis and Lem. 3(3). This concludes the case of sequential composition.

• Next consider a branching \( s ? P : Q \). The first case which we take a look at is when variable \( s \) does not have a decided Boolean value in the environment \( E_2 \), i.e., when \( 1:1 \notin E_2(s) \) and \( 0:1 \notin E_2(s) \). This also means that \( 1:1 \notin E_1(s) \) and \( 0:1 \notin E_1(s) \) because \( E_1 \subseteq E_2 \). Then,
\[
\langle\langle s ? P : Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 = S_1 \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle^1_1 \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 \sqsubseteq S_2 \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle^2_2 \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^2_2 = \langle\langle s ? P : Q \rangle\rangle^2_2
\]
by induction hypothesis and monotonicity of \( \lor \) and \( \text{upp} \) with respect to \( \sqsubseteq \). It remains to verify the cases when \( s \) is decided in the increased environment \( E_2 \), i.e., when \( 1:1 \subseteq E_2(s) \) or \( 0:1 \subseteq E_2(s) \). To start with let us assume \( 0:1 \subseteq E_2(s) \), i.e., \( \langle\langle s ? P : Q \rangle\rangle^2_2 = \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^2_2 \). If also \( 0:1 \subseteq E_1(s) \) we are done immediately since then \( \langle\langle s ? P : Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 = \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 \sqsubseteq \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^2_2 = \langle\langle s ? P : Q \rangle\rangle^2_2 \) by induction hypothesis. What if \( 0:1 \notin E_1(s) \)? Then, certainly we have \( 1:1 \notin E_1(s) \), because otherwise this would contradict the assumption \( 0:1 \subseteq E_2(s) \) and the inclusion \( E_1 \subseteq E_2 \). Hence, since then \( 1:1 \notin E_1(s) \), the reaction of \( s ? P : Q \) in \( S_1 \), \( E_1 \) is determined as \( \langle\langle s ? P : Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 = S_1 \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle^1_1 \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 \). Since by Prop. 6, Prop. 3(1), Prop. 10(2), Lem. 2(2) and Lem. 3(2) we have
\[
\text{low}(S_1) \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle^1_1 \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 = \text{low}(S_1) \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle^1_1 \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 = \text{low}(S_1) = \text{low}(S_1) \sqsubseteq \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^1_1.
\]

The inequality \( S_1 \sqsubseteq S_1 \lor \bot:1 \) together with monotonicity of \( \langle\rangle^S \) in the sequential environment \( S \) (proved above) and monotonicity of \( \text{upp} \) with respect to \( \sqsubseteq \) implies
\[
\text{upp} \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 \sqsubseteq \text{upp} \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 \sqsubseteq S_1 \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle^1_1 \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle^1_1 \]
and then Lem. \ref{lem:low} and Prop. \ref{prop:low} means

$$\uparrow(S_1 \vee \uparrow\langle P \rangle_1^{S_1 \vee 1-1} \vee \uparrow\langle Q \rangle_1^{S_1 \vee 1-1}) \subseteq \uparrow \uparrow\langle Q \rangle_1 = \uparrow\langle Q \rangle_1.$$ 

Now we can invoke Prop. \ref{prop:low} to get

$$\langle s \ ? P : Q \rangle_1 = S_1 \vee \uparrow\langle P \rangle_1^{S_1 \vee 1-1} \vee \uparrow\langle Q \rangle_1^{S_1 \vee 1-1} \subseteq \langle Q \rangle_1 \subseteq \langle Q \rangle_2 = \langle s \ ? P : Q \rangle_2$$

by the induction hypothesis.

It remains to treat the case $1:1 \subseteq E_2(s)$, i.e., $\langle s \ ? P : Q \rangle_2 = \langle P \rangle_2$. If also $1:1 \subseteq E_1(s)$ the desired result follows directly from the induction hypothesis, because $\langle s \ ? P : Q \rangle_1 = \langle P \rangle_1 \subseteq \langle P \rangle_2 = \langle s \ ? P : Q \rangle_2$. Otherwise, if $1:1 \nsubseteq E_1(s)$ then it must also be the case that $0:1 \nsubseteq E_1(s)$ for otherwise the inclusion $E_1 \subseteq E_2$ would imply $0:1 \subseteq E_2(s)$, in contradiction with the assumption $1:1 \subseteq E_2(s)$. Thus,

$$\langle s \ ? P : Q \rangle_1 = S_1 \vee \uparrow\langle P \rangle_1^{S_1 \vee 1-1} \vee \uparrow\langle Q \rangle_1^{S_1 \vee 1-1} \subseteq \langle P \rangle_1 \subseteq \langle P \rangle_2 = \langle s \ ? P : Q \rangle_2$$

using the same argument as above.

Finally, let us argue monotonicity for $\preceq$ in the sequential environment, i.e., to show that $S_1 \preceq S_2$ implies $\langle P \rangle_1^{S_1} \preceq \langle P \rangle_1^{S_2}$. We proceed essentially as above by induction on $P$. Most cases follow directly by induction hypothesis and $\preceq$-monotonicity of the operators $\vee$ and $\uparrow$ used in the definition of $\langle i \rangle_1^{S}$. The only interesting induction step is the one where the sequential environment $S$ is used in a case analysis, viz.

in the definition of $\langle i \rangle_1^{S_E}$. There, an increase $S_1 \preceq S_2$ may result in the following switch-overs:

- We may have $1 \preceq S_1(s) \preceq T$ and $1:1 \preceq S_2(s)$. This results in an increase $\langle i \rangle_1^{S_1} = S_1 \vee \langle s^T \rangle \preceq S_2 \vee \langle s^T \rangle = \langle i \rangle_2^{S_2}$.
- For $S_1$ we may have $S_1(s) \preceq 0$ and for $S_2$ any one of the other conditions in the definition of $\langle i \rangle_1^{S_2}$ holding true. This is fine since then $\langle i \rangle_1^{S_1} = S_1 \vee \langle s^0 \rangle$ and $0 \preceq \gamma$ for all $\gamma \in \{T, 0:2, [0, T]:2, T:2\}$.
- The environment $S_1$ may satisfy $1:1 \preceq S_1(s) \preceq 0:2$ while for the increased $S_2$ we may find a switch to $\langle i \rangle_1^{S_2} \subseteq [0, T]:2$ or $1:1 \preceq S_2(s)$. This is covered by the inequalities $0:2 \preceq [0, T]:2$ and $0:2 \preceq T:2$.
- The situation where $\subseteq S_1(s) \preceq [0, T]:2$ may change to $1:1 \preceq S_2(s)$, yet we have $[0, T]:2 \preceq T:2$ which produces an increase $\langle i \rangle_1^{S_1} \preceq \langle i \rangle_2^{S_2}$.

No other switch-over is possible. Specifically, if $S_1 \preceq S_2$ then $1:1 \preceq S_1(s)$ implies also $1:1 \preceq S_2(s)$.

\textbf{Corollary 1.} The lower projection $\text{low} \langle P \rangle_1^{S_E}$ is inflationary in the sequential environment $S$ with respect to both $\preceq$ and $\subseteq$.

\textbf{Proof:} First observe that is suffices to show one of $\text{low} \langle S \rangle \preceq \text{low} \langle P \rangle_1^{S_E}$ or $\text{low} \langle S \rangle \subseteq \text{low} \langle P \rangle_1^{S_E}$, since each implies the other in-equation considering Lem. \ref{lem:low} and the fact that $\text{low}(\text{low}(E)) = \text{low}(E)$ (Prop. \ref{prop:low}). However, the former follows directly from Prop. \ref{prop:low}(2) and monotonicity of $\text{low}$.
Monotonicity (Prop. 10) together with finiteness of $I(D,P)$ implies that the least fixed point $\mu C.\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle_C^S$ given by (16) is well-defined, for any sequential environment $S$, if we start from an initial concurrent environment $C_0$ that is a post-fixed point of $\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle_C^S$, i.e., if $C_0 \sqsubseteq \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle_C^S$. The trivial concurrent environment satisfying this is $C_0 = [\bot, \top]:2$ for all $x \in V$. This is the least element wrt $\sqsubseteq$ which codes null-information about the concurrent environment. With this choice of $C_0$, the sequential environment $S$ is in fact completely arbitrary. We then have $C_i \sqsubseteq C_{i+1}$ and (16) is the stationary limit of this monotonically increasing sequence, which must exist because of the finiteness of $I(D,P)$.

On the modelling side, the fixed point semantics, discussed so far, is able to accommodate different levels of synchronous constructiveness within it, as we will see next. Different notions of constructiveness are specified by means of certain properties in the fixed point response. First, the connection with Esterel can be made through the two versions of constructiveness introduced in [4]. Then, the denotational companion for the operational notion of IB-causality, namely IB-constructiveness (IBC), is identified and a soundness result is presented. The relationship between the various notions of constructiveness is also discussed.

The class of strongly Berry-constructive programs corresponds to the notion of constructiveness in Esterel, yet is able to manage explicit initialisations. This, as expected, can deal with a variable being reset to 0 and then either remaining 0 (signal absence) or being set to 1 (signal presence). Besides, it verifies proper initialisations as part of the constructiveness analysis. It holds the programmer responsible for proper initialisation, not the compiler or the run-time system. Thus, it is important to distinguish whether a variable retains its original value $\bot$ from the initial memory or not.

**Definition 7** (Strong Berry-Constructiveness [4] SBC). An fprog $P$ is strongly Berry-constructive, or SBC, iff for all variables $x \in V$ we have $(\mu C.\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle_C^\bot)(x) \in \{\bot, 0, 1\}$.

It is worth observing that in a SBC program the status $\bot$ for a variable corresponds to a witness for checking initialisations. It indicates that the variable is neither set nor reset by the program. If such a variable is read and thus used in a branching decision the program would be rejected, except for trivial cases. In other words, the resulting status $\bot$ from the fixed point indicates that the variable is indeed never accessed (set, reset or read) by the program.

**Example 22.** Fprog $P := x ? \epsilon : !y$ is not SBC since variable $x$ (with status $\bot$) is not properly initialised in the code and thus it cannot be decided if variable $y$ is set or not. The fixed point satisfies $\mu C.\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle_C^\bot(y) = [\bot, 1]:1$. In contrast, for the properly initialised fprog $!x ; P$ the fixed point will give us $\mu C.\langle\langle !x ; P\rangle\rangle_C^\bot = \{x^1, y^\bot\}$ which is SBC.

On the other hand, the actual Esterel’s semantics resets all signals to 0 by default, at the beginning of every instant. Thus, in this case, we need to look at ternary behaviours, i.e., those which remain inside environments with $E(x) \in \{0, 1, [0, 1]\}$ for all $x \in V$. In order to keep the status of variables in the ternary domain, we could initialise with the reset construct and avoid sequentially forced resets from happening after sets. However, in the semantics $\langle\langle \bot\rangle\rangle^S$ one can emulate initialisation directly by running the fixed point in the sequential environment $S = 0$ instead of $S = \bot$. This give us the class of Berry-constructive programs:
Definition 8 (Berry-Constructiveness \([\text{BC}]\)). An \(fprog\) is Berry-constructive, or \(\text{BC}\), iff for all variables \(x \in V\) we have \((\mu C.\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^0_C(x)) \in \{0,1\}\).

Example 23. The \(fprog\) \(P\) from Ex. 22 is \(\text{BC}\) because now \(\mu C.\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^0_C(y) = \{x^0, y^1\}\). In Esterel’s hardware translation \([12]\), the corresponding Boolean equations are \(x = 0\) and \(y = \pi + 0\) which stabilise to \(x = 0\) and \(y = 1\). This depends on the initialisation of \(x\) to \(0\), however. On the other hand, \(Q := x ? : !x\), which emits signal \(x\) if \(x\) is absent and does not emit it if \(x\) is present, is not \(\text{BC}\): \(\mu C.\langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle^0_C(x) = [0,1]:1\). Its hardware translation would be an inverter loop, or combinational equation \(x := \pi + 0\), which may exhibit oscillations. \(Q\) is not \(\text{SBC}\) either since \(\mu C.\langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle^1_C(x) = [\bot,1]:1\).

Examples 22 and 23 show that \(\text{SBC}\) is properly more restrictive than \(\text{BC}\). The difference between the two forms of Berry-constructiveness is whether we run the simulation with the sequential stimulus \(\bot\) or \(0\), respectively.

The above are not sufficient for capturing SC-read-determinacy as given in Def. 9 which induces an open-world version of constructiveness that takes into consideration external inputs to the program. SC-read-determinacy is constructed from any arbitrary initial memory state that is not controlled by the code such as registered variables. The conditions imposed by this notion can, therefore, be read as follows. For all external inputs, there is always a schedule that does not lead to \(\top\) (reset safe) and for all read variables and all such schedules either: the final memory value for the variable (temporary variable) is controlled by the program and always the same (0 or 1) or by the environment (registered variable) in which case it is not changed at all during the computation (read safe). In short, this specifies that every variable used for branching of control is either causally justified or never modified in the code, independently of the initial external input. This leads us to the following definition:

Definition 9 (IB-Constructiveness IBC). \(fprog\) \(P\) is Input Berry-constructive (IB-constructive or IBC), iff its fixed point \(C_\ast = \mu C.\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^1_C\) is safe for \(P\), that is:

- reset-safe: \(\forall x \in V. C_\ast(x) \preceq 1:1\), and
- read-safe: \(\forall x \in \text{rd}(P). C_\ast(x) \in \{\bot,0,1\}\).

One can show that the class of IBC programs lies between the SBC and the BC programs and that these inclusions are proper.

Example 24. The BC \(fprog\) \(x ? : !y\) from Ex. 22 which is not \(\text{SBC}\), is also IBC. The fixed point result is \(\mu C.\langle\langle x ? : !y\rangle\rangle^1_C = \{x^0, y^\bot,1:1\}\). Since \(x\) is not properly initialised the status of \(y\) cannot be decided. This does not matter for IBC as \(y\) is not a read variable. Now take the program \(Q := x ? (y ? : !y) : \epsilon\). If we initialise with \(0\), we get \(\mu C.\langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle^0_C = \{x^0, y^0\}\), so \(Q\) is BC. Yet, it is not IBC because \(\mu C.\langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle^1_C(y) = [\bot,1]:1\) and \(y \in \text{rd}(Q)\) is a read variable. The problem is that not every initial memory for \(Q\) admits of an IB-causal micro-step execution. Specifically, if \(\rho_0(x) = 1\), then the sub-program \(y ? : !y\) is scheduled which creates a read-write hazard. It reads the initial (environment-controlled) value of \(y\) and then, sequentially afterwards, may change it itself.

The result in [4] establishes that for every \(fprog\) \(P\), if \(P\) is SBC then \(P\) is B-reactive and SC-determinate. Here, we show the following stronger result:

Theorem 1. For every \(fprog\) \(P\), if \(P\) is IBC then it is B-reactive and SC-read-determinate.

Thm. 1 gives a stronger soundness result for the application of the theory compared
to Thm. 1 of [4] because it permits us to prove strictly stronger forms of reactivity and determinacy for a strictly wider class of programs, considering that there are more IBC programs than SBC programs.

D. Soundness of the Denotational Fixed Point Semantics

In this section we prove our main theorem (Thm. 1) stating that every IBC-constructive fprog is B-reactive and SC-read-determinate, and a fortiori also sequentially constructive as introduced in [84], [85], [86].

The key element in the soundness proof is to relate the abstract values in $D$ and $P$ used in the fixed point analysis with the operational behavior of process executions. These status values are interpreted as abstractions of the write accesses in a finite sequence of micro steps generating what we call the sequential yield of each thread. More precisely, a sequential yield is a function $\mu$ which assigns each possible thread identifier $\iota \in TI$ to a sequential environment $\mu(\iota) : V \rightarrow D \times P$ subject to the condition that $\iota \preceq \iota'$ implies $\mu(\iota') \preceq \mu(\iota)$. The idea is that $\mu(\iota)$ codes the local view of a thread instance $\iota$ about the sequential status of the variable values. So, if $\iota \prec \iota'$ then $\iota'$ is a (sequential) descendant of thread $\iota$ all of whose memory write accesses are visible to the waiting ancestor thread $\iota$. The fact that the view of the ancestor $\iota$ is wider, also encompassing other threads (e.g., siblings of $\iota$ and their descendants) running concurrently with $\iota$, is captured by the constraint $\mu(\iota') \preceq \mu(\iota)$. The descendant $\iota'$ is behind the parent since the parent $\iota$ sees all variable accesses of all its active children while $\iota'$ only knows about its own.

With the following definition of the sequential yield we are interpreting the actions of a micro-sequence as an incremental update of a sequential state. The pairs in $D \times P$ are treated naturally as elements of $I(D, P)$, viz. $(a, r) \in D \times P$ is the same as $[a, a]: r \in I(D, P)$ and therefore written $a\cdot r$. In this way, all operations on environments over $I(D, P)$ can be used for the sequential environments, too.

**Definition 10 (Sequential Yield).** Let $R$ be a finite sequence of micro-steps $R : (\Sigma_0, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma_n, \rho_n)$ and $C$ an environment. We define the sequential yield $|R|_C : TI \rightarrow V \rightarrow D \times P$ of $R$ by iteration through $R$, as follows: If $R = \varepsilon$, then $|R|_C(\iota)(x) := \bot = \bot: 0$ for all $\iota \in TI$ and $x \in V$. Otherwise, suppose $R = R', T_n$ consists of a sequence $R' : (\Sigma_1, \rho_1) \rightarrow (\Sigma_n, \rho_n-1)$ followed by a final action $T_n : (\Sigma_n-1, \rho_n-1) \rightarrow (\Sigma_n, \rho_n)$. Then, $|R|_C$ is computed from $|R'|_C$ by case analysis on the action $T_n$.

Generally, the yield does not change for all threads concurrent to $T_n.id$, i.e., for all $\kappa \in TI$ such that $\kappa \not\preceq T_n.id$ and $T_n.id \not\preceq \kappa$ we have $|R|_C(\kappa) := |R'|_C(\kappa)$. Also, if the next control is a non-empty list $T_n.next = Q::Ks'$ and the program $T_n.prog \in \{\epsilon, !s, _s\}$ instantaneously terminates, then the execution of $T_n$ installs the process $\langle inc(\iota), Q, Ks'\rangle$. This incremented thread inherits the sequential state from $\iota$. In this case we put $|R|_C(inc(\iota)) := |R|_C(\iota)$. Otherwise, if $T_n.prog \in \{\epsilon, !_s, _s\}$ and $Ks = []$ is empty, then $|R|_C(inc(\iota)) := |R'|_C(\iota)$.

In all other cases, for ancestor and descendant threads $\kappa$, the new yield $|R|_C(\kappa)$ is determined according to the following clauses:

1) Executing a sequential composition or the empty statement does not change the yield. Formally, if $T_n.prog \in \{P ; Q, \epsilon\}$, then $|R|_C(\kappa) := |R'|_C(\kappa)$;

2) Executing a conditional test which is undecided in environment $C$ raises the initial status of the thread and its ancestors to $1$; otherwise, if the test is decided in $C$ the yield is preserved. Formally, if $T_n = \langle i, s ? P : Q, Ks \rangle$ and for all $b \in \{\bot, 0, 1\}$, $b:1 \not\preceq C(s)$, then we put $|R|_C(\kappa) := |R'|_C(\kappa) \vee \bot: 1$ for all $\kappa \preceq inc(\iota)$;
Otherwise, for $\kappa \not\in \text{inc}(i)$ or if $b.1 \subseteq C(s)$ for some $b \in \{\bot, 0, 1\}$, then we define $|R|_{C}(\kappa) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa)$;

3) Upon forking a parallel process we copy the sequential status of the parent thread to its two children. Formally, if $T_n = \langle i, P \parallel Q, Ks \rangle$, then $|R|_{C}(i.\bot.0) := |R'|_{C}(i) \land \text{ for all } \kappa \neq i.\bot.0$ and $\kappa \neq i.\bot.1$ we have $|R|_{C}(\kappa) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa)$;

4) A set $s$ increases the sequential yield of $s$ in the executing thread and its ancestors and also the speculation status (for all variables) if the set is blocked by $C$ due to a potentially pending reset. Formally, suppose $T_n = \langle i, s, Ks \rangle$. Then, for all $\text{inc}(i) < \kappa$, $|R|_{C}(\kappa) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa)$ and for all $\kappa \leq \iota$,
   
   - if $[\bot, \top]:1 \subseteq C(s)$ then $|R|_{C}(\kappa)(s) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa)(s) \lor 1$ and $|R|_{C}(\kappa)(x) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa)(x)$ for all variables $x \neq s$. More compactly, $|R|_{C}(\kappa) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa) \lor \{\langle \rangle \}$;
   - if $[\bot, \top]:1 \nsubseteq C(s)$ then $|R|_{C}(\kappa)(s) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa)(s) \lor 1:1$ and $|R|_{C}(\kappa)(x) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa)(x) \lor \bot:1$ for $x \neq s$. More compactly, $|R|_{C}(\kappa) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa) \lor \{\langle \rangle \} \lor \bot:1$.

5) A reset $i$ increases the sequential yield of $s$ to 0 if the status is still smaller than 0, or to $\top$ if the status of $s$ in the thread is already at or above 1. At the same time, if the thread has entered the speculative mode, then the reset $i$ raises the speculation status to 2. Formally, if $T_n = \langle i, is, Ks \rangle$, then $|R|_{C}(\kappa)(x) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa)(x)$ for all $\text{inc}(i) < \kappa$ or $x \neq s$; Otherwise, for all $\kappa \leq \iota$ we put
   
   - $|R|_{C}(\kappa)(s) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa)(s) \lor \top$ if $1 \leq |R'|_{C}(i)(s) \leq \top$;
   - $|R|_{C}(\kappa)(s) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa)(s) \lor \bot:2$ if $1:1 \leq |R'|_{C}(i)(s)$;
   - $|R|_{C}(\kappa)(s) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa)(s) \lor 0$ if $|R'|_{C}(i)(s) \leq 0$;
   - $|R|_{C}(\kappa)(s) := |R'|_{C}(\kappa)(s) \lor 0:2$ if $\bot:1 \leq |R'|_{C}(i)(s) \leq 0:2$.

Observe that a sequential yield $\mu$ assigns a status $\mu(i)(x) = ax \in \mathbb{D} \times \mathbb{P} \subseteq I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P})$ to every thread identifier $i \in TI$ and variable $x \in V$. A special case is the totally pristine sequential yield $\mu_{\bot}$ with $\mu_{\bot}(i) = \bot$ for all $i \in TI$. This is the yield $\|_{C}$ of the empty micro sequence. Also, if a thread identifier $i$ does not occur in (any action of) a micro-sequence $R$, then $|R|_{C}(i) = \bot$. Moreover, the yield operation is monotonic, i.e., if $R$ is a prefix of $R'$ then $|R|_{C}(i) \leq |R'|_{C}(i)$.

Observe further that if $R$ does not have any write accesses to a variable $x$ then the value status of $x$ in the sequential yield remains $\bot$, the init status may raise to 1 but not to 2, i.e., $|R|_{C}(i)(x) \leq \bot:1$.

**Lemma 4.** Let $R : (\Sigma_{0}, \rho_{0}) \rightarrow (\Sigma_{n}, \rho_{n})$ be an $SC$-admissible micro-step sequence and $C$ an environment. Then, $|R|_{C}$ is consistent for the final memory $\rho_{n}$ in the following sense:

1. If $|R|_{C}(\text{Root.id})(x) \geq \bot:2$ then $\rho_{0}(x) = \rho_{n}(x)$;
2. If $|R|_{C}(\text{Root.id})(x) = b.x$ with $b \in \{0, 1\} \subseteq \mathbb{D}$ then $\rho_{n}(x) = b$;
3. If $|R|_{C}(\text{Root.id})(x) \geq 1$ then there exists a micro step $1 \leq i \leq n$ such that $T_{i}.\text{prog} = \bot x$ and for all $T \in \Sigma_{n}$ with $T_{i}.id \leq T.id$ we have $1 \geq |R|_{C}(T.id)(x)$.
4. Whenever in $R$ a thread $i$ reads a variable $x$, the value status of $x$ in any other concurrent thread remains constant from this point onwards. In other words, no thread changes the value status of $x$ after it has been read by another thread concurrent to it. Formally, suppose $R(i) = \langle i, x ? P : Q, Ks \rangle$ and for some $i \leq j \leq n$ and $i' \in TI$ we have $|R@i|_{C}(i')(x) \land \top \neq |R@j|_{C}(i')(x) \land \top$. Then, $i' \leq i$ or $i \leq i'$.
Proof: Statement (iv) follows directly from the “no concurrent write after read”
constraint of SC-admissibility. Note that the value status of a variable can only
change, i.e., strictly increase, for a thread $t'$ between $[R@i]_{C}(t'')(x)$ and $[R@j]_{C}(t'')(x)$
if $t'$ performs a write access $\lambda x$ or $\mu x$ at some intermediate point $k$ with $i \leq k \leq j$.
But then $t'$ cannot be concurrent to the read $R(i)$, which otherwise would violate
the iur protocol of SC-admissibility. Thus, $t' \preceq t$ or $t' \preceq t'$.

For $R = \epsilon$ the claim (i) is trivial and also (ii) and (iii) by the choice of $\mu_0 = [e]_C = \perp$
and Def. 10(1). For the induction step we assume (i)–(iii) for the yield $\mu_n = |R|_C$
of sequence $R : (\Sigma_n, \rho_n) \rightarrow (\Sigma_{n+1}, \rho_{n+1})$ and consider one additional action $T_{n+1} : (\Sigma_{n+1}, \rho_{n+1}) \rightarrow$
$(\Sigma_{n+1}, \rho_{n+1})$ extending $R$. We show that the yield $\mu_{n+1} = |R, T_{n+1}|_C$
also satisfies (i)–(iii). Now, $\mu_{n+1}$ is updated from $\mu_n = |R|_C$ according to the rules of Def. 10 by
action $T_{n+1}$.

For case (i) we exploit the fact that if $\mu_{n+1}(\text{Root}.id)(x) \preceq \perp:2$ then $\mu_n(\text{Root}.id)(x) \preceq$
$\perp:2$ and $\rho_{n+1}(x) = \rho_n(x)$. The former follows from the inflationary nature of forming
the yield. The latter holds because the only way in which we could have $\rho_{n+1}(x) \neq \rho_n(x)$ is when $T_{n+1}$
is a set or a reset access on $x$ which necessarily implies $\mu_{n+1}(\text{Root}.id)(x) \preceq 0$ in contradiction to the assumption. Hence, $\mu_n(\text{Root}.id)(x) \preceq$
$\perp:2$, so that in combination with the induction hypothesis $\rho_0(x) = \rho_n(x)$, the claim
(i) follows.

Condition (ii) of the Lemma needs more thought and a case analysis. By way
of contradiction suppose that $\mu_{n+1}(\text{Root}.id)(x) = 0:r$ and $\rho_{n+1}(x) = 1$. We can exclude
the case that $T_{n+1}.\text{prog}$ is a reset $\lambda x$, because this cannot result in the memory value $\rho_{n+1}(x) = 1$. If $T_{n+1}.\text{prog}$ is not a write access (set or reset), then
by Def. 10 $\mu_{n+1}(\text{Root}.id)(x) = 0:r$ implies that also $\mu_n(\text{Root}.id)(x) = 0:r'$ as well
as $\rho_n(x) = \rho_{n+1}(x) = 1$. However, this contradicts the induction hypothesis which
would enforce $\rho_n(x) = 0$. This means that $T_{n+1}.\text{prog}$ must be a write access $\lambda x$. But
if $T_{n+1}.\text{prog} = \lambda x$ then $\mu_{n+1}(\text{Root}.id)(x) = \mu_n(\text{Root}.id)(x) \lor 1$ or $\mu_{n+1}(\text{Root}.id)(x) =$
$\mu_n(\text{Root}.id)(x) \lor 1:1$, contradicting the assumption, where we observe that Root
$\preceq T_{n+1}.id$.

Now, suppose $\mu_{n+1}(\text{Root}.id)(x) = 1:r$ and $\rho_{n+1}(x) = 0$. Then, $T_{n+1}.\text{prog}$ must be
a reset $\lambda x$. It has to be a write access for otherwise we would get a contradiction to
the induction hypothesis as above, yet it cannot be a $\lambda x$ because of the final memory
value $\rho_{n+1}(x) = 0$. By definition of $\mu_{n+1}$ this means the reset action is executed either
with $\mu_n(T_{n+1}.id)(x) \preceq 0$ and $1:r = \mu_{n+1}(\text{Root}.id)(x) = \mu_n(\text{Root}.id)(x) \lor 0$ or with
$\perp:1 \preceq \mu_n(T_{n+1}.id)(x) \preceq 0:2$ and then $1:r = \mu_{n+1}(\text{Root}.id)(x) = \mu_n(\text{Root}.id)(x) \lor 0:2$.
Either case can only be true if $\mu_n(\text{Root}.id)(x) \preceq 1$. The other situations for executing
a reset on $x$, viz. $1 \preceq \mu_n(T_{n+1}.id)(x) \preceq \perp$ or $1:1 \preceq \mu_n(T_{n+1}.id)(x)$ would result in
$\mu_{n+1}(\text{Root}.id)(x) \preceq \perp$.

Now we can use the induction hypothesis (iii) on $\mu_n$, i.e., conclude that there
exists a micro step $1 \leq i \leq n$ with $T_i.\text{prog} = \lambda x$ and $T_i.id \not\preceq T_{n+1}.id$ (consider that
$\mu_n(T_{n+1}.id)(x) \preceq 0:2$). The former implies that $\mu_i(T_i.id)(x) \preceq 1$ by Def. 10. But
then, $T_{n+1}.id \not\preceq T_i.id$, because otherwise if $T_{n+1}.id \preceq T_i.id$, by the monotonicity
of sequential states and the yield function, it would have to be the case that
$\mu_i(T_i.id) \preceq \mu_i(T_{n+1}.id) \preceq \mu_{n+1}(T_{n+1}.id) \preceq 0:2$, contradicting $\mu_i(T_i.id) \preceq 1$. Thus,
both $T_i.id \not\preceq T_{n+1}.id$ and $T_{n+1}.id \not\preceq T_i.id$, i.e., the reset action $\lambda x$ with identifier
$T_{n+1}.id$ and the set $\lambda x$ with identifier $T_i.id$ are concurrent. One can show that by
admissibility all reads between $i$ and $n+1$ must be confluent with the reset $T_{n+1}$.
Therefore, there is a configuration reachable from $(\Sigma_i, \rho_i)$ in which $T_i$ and $T_{n+1}$
conflict. But then the micro sequence $R, T_{n+1}$ would not be $\Delta$-admissible, containing
a concurrent reset after a set.
This completes the proof of case (ii) of the Lemma. It remains to argue for (iii). But this is simple, without explicit induction: The only way in which the initial state \( \mu_0(\text{Root}.id) = \bot \) can change to \( \mu_n(\text{Root}.id)(x) \geq 1 \), by construction Def. 10 is if some action of \( R \) is a set \( Ix \). But if this set access is executed in a thread identifier \( T_i.id, so that \( \mu_n(T_i.id)(x) \geq 1 \), then all its descendants \( T_i.id \leq i \) becoming active afterwards, at steps \( j > i \), inherit this value and thus satisfy \( \mu_n(j)(x) \geq 1 \). 

The strategy for proving Thm. 1 stating that every IB-constructive program is B-reactive and SC-determinate, is to show that the fixed point \( \mu C.\wp(P)_{C}^{1} \in \mathcal{I}(D,\wp) \) computes sound information about the sequential yield of every SC-admissible micro-step sequence \( R \) of \( P \). More specifically, we show that \( \mu C.\wp(P)_{C}^{1} \) is an abstract predictor for the SC-admissible behavior of \( P \) in the sense that (i) the yield of every SC-admissible micro-sequence lies within the window specified by \( \mu C.\wp(P)_{C}^{1} \) and (ii) there exists a B-admissible instant. This is done by induction on the structure of \( P \). However, since the fixed point of a composite expression cannot be obtained from the fixed points of its sub-expressions, induction on \( P \) for the full fixed point \( \mu C.\wp(P)_{C}^{1} \) does not work. Instead, we need to break up the fixed point and do an outer induction along the iteration that obtains the fixed point in the limit. The idea is to extract the logical meaning of a single iteration step \( C_{i+1} = \wp(P)_{C_{i}}^{S} \) as a conditional specification of the SC-admissible behavior of \( P \) assuming a sequential environment \( S \) and concurrent environment \( C_{i} \). This can then be proven by induction on \( P \).

The main observation is that a single application of the response functional \( \wp(P)_{C_{i}}^{S} \) covers the behavior of an initial slice of any micro-sequence \( R \) generated from \( P \), consisting of an atomic “read: update” burst of \( P \). This burst consists of all those statements of \( R \) that can be executed solely based on the concurrent environment \( C_{i} \) to decide which branch to take in a conditional and whether a set can go ahead or is blocked because of a pending reset. At such a point, or if a conditional is undecided, the slice stops. We have reached the stopping index of the slice in \( R \). In the slice, control branching is decided entirely in terms of the variables whose values are decided in \( C_{i} \) and not on variables whose value may be changing as a result of executing \( P \). In particular, the execution in \( R \) covered by a slice decided from \( C_{i} \) does not involve any communication between concurrent processes inside \( P \). Since effect of executing the slice is described by the response environment \( C_{i+1} = \wp(P)_{C_{i}}^{S} \), the communication between threads is then handled by feeding back the result \( C_{i+1} \) as the new concurrent environment in the next iteration \( C_{i+2} = \wp(P)_{C_{i+1}}^{S} \) of the response functional.

**Definition 11 (C-Stopping Index).** Let \( R : \wp_{0} \rightarrow \wp_{n} \) be a finite micro-sequence and \( C \) an environment. A process \( T_{i} \in \Sigma_{i} \) for \( 0 \leq i < n \) is called C-blocked if \( T_{i} \) is active in \( \Sigma_{i} \) and either

- \( T_{i}.prog \) is a branching \( x ? Q : R \) and the status of \( x \) is undecided in \( C \), i.e., \( \bot:1 \not\subseteq C(x), 0:1 \not\subseteq C(x) \) and \( 1:1 \not\subseteq C(x) \), or
- \( T_{i}.prog \) is a set \( !x \) and the concurrent environment indicates an incomplete initialization phase, i.e., \( [\bot, \top]:1 \not\subseteq C(x) \).

In all other cases, the process \( T_{i} \) is called C-enabled. Let \( \wp_{R}, P, Ks \) be \( i \in \Sigma_{i} \) be active in \( \Sigma_{i} \). The C-stopping index of program \( P \) in \( R \) is the earliest step index \( i \leq t \leq n \) such that one of the following holds:

- \( P \) pauses
- \( P \) has terminated instantaneously and handed over to the first program \( Q \) in the next control \( Ks = Q :: Ks' \)
all remaining active descendants $\langle i', P', Ks \rangle \in \Sigma_i$ with $i \leq i'$ are $C$-blocked.

Note that the $C$-stopping index of a program in a micro-sequence $R$ may not exist if $R$ is not long enough so that $R$ still has an active process from $P$ in its last configuration and this process is not $C$-blocked. Also, if $C$ is safe, i.e., reset-safe and read-safe then at its C-stop in $R$ the program $P$ must either pause or terminate instantaneously.

**Definition 12 (C-Consistency).** Let $R : (\Sigma_0, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma_n, \rho_n)$ be a micro sequence and $C$ an environment. For any $0 \leq i < n$, abbreviate by $\rho_i(x) \doteq b$ the condition that $\rho_i(x) = b$ if $b \in \{0,1\}$ and $\rho_i(x) = \rho_0(x)$ if $b = \bot$. We say a read action $R(i).prog = x ? P : Q$ with $0 < i \leq n$ is $C$-consistent in $R$ if $b.1 \subseteq C(x)$ for $b \in \{\bot,0,1\}$ implies $\rho_{i-1}(x) \doteq b$. $R$ is called $C$-consistent for a thread $i$ if all read actions performed by all descendants of $i$ in $R$ are $C$-consistent.

Note that if a read action is $C'$-consistent and $C \subseteq C'$ then the read is also $C$-consistent.

**Proposition 11 (Soundness of the Lower/Must Prediction).**

Let $R : (\Sigma_0, \rho_0) \rightarrow (\Sigma_n, \rho_n)$ be a micro sequence with an active process $\langle i_P, P, Ks \rangle$ in $\Sigma_s$, $0 < s \leq n$, and $C$ an environment such that $R$ is $C$-consistent for $i_P$ and $n$ the $C$-stopping index of $P$ in $R$.

(i) If $\text{cmpl}(P,C) = \{0\}$ then $P$ instantaneously terminates at step $n$ by executing an action of the form $\epsilon, i_8, i_9$; If $\text{cmpl}(P,C) = \{1\}$ then $P$ pauses at step $n$ where the last of its descendants has reached the action $\pi$.

(ii) Suppose $S \leq |R@i_s|_C(i_P) \leq \top$ for some sequential environment $S$. Then, for each variable $x \in V$ there exists an index $s \leq i \leq n$ and a descendant thread $i \geq i_P$ such that $\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C(x) \wedge \top \leq |R@i|_C(i)(x) \vee [\bot, \top] \leq \top$. Moreover, if $\bot \notin \text{cmpl}(P,C)$ then $i = n$ and $i = i_P$.

(iii) If $S \leq \text{low} |R@i_s|_C(i_P)$ then $\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C \leq \text{low} |R@n|_C(i_P)$.

Proof: Both parts (i) and (ii) of the proposition are shown by induction on $P$. Regarding part (iii) we observe that under the assumptions of (ii) it follows that

$$
\text{low}(\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C(x) \wedge \top) = \text{low}(|R@i|_C(i)(x) \vee [\bot, \top]) = \text{low}(|R@i|_C(i)(x) \leq \text{low} |R@n|_C(i_P)(x))
$$

and therefore

$$
\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C \leq (\text{low}(\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C) \wedge \top) = \text{low}(\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C \wedge \top) \leq \text{low} |R@s|_C(i_P).
$$

One can show that this in-equation for the lower bound does not depend on the assumption $|R@s|_C(i_P) \leq \top$. We omit the proof. It is the upper bound constraint $\text{upp} |R@i|_C(i)(x) \leq \top$ implied by Prop. (i) which needs the precondition $|R@s|_C(i_P) \leq \top$.

For the following note that the assumption $S \leq \top$ and $|R@s|_C(i_P) \leq \top$ are equivalent to $S = S \wedge \top$ and $|R@s|_C(i_P) = |R@s|_C(i_P) \wedge \top$, respectively.

- Regarding statement (i) for $P = \epsilon$ or $P = \pi$ note that $\text{cmpl}(\epsilon,C) = \{0\}$ and at the $C$-stopping index $n$ the program $P = \epsilon$ terminates instantaneously, while $\text{cmpl}(\pi,C) = \{1\}$ and at the $C$-stop, $n = s$, the program $P$ pauses.

Further, if $P = \epsilon$ or $P = \pi$ then $\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C = S$. The micro sequence $R$ contains no write access or conditional test at all by a descendant of $P$ between $s$ and $n$. 

Therefore, \(|R@s|C(\iota_P) = |R@n|C(\iota_P)| and thus \(\mathcal{T} = \top \lor [\bot, \top] \geq |R@n|C(\iota_P)| \lor [\bot, \top] = |R@n|C(\iota_P)| \lor [\bot, \top] \geq S = \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S \geq \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C \land \mathcal{T} \), by assumption. This proves (ii) for all variables \(x\) with \(i = n\) and \(\iota = \iota_P\).

- For \(P = !x\) observe that \(\text{cmpl}(P, C) = \{0\}\) implies \([\bot, \top]:1 \sqsubseteq C(x)\) in which case \(P\) is \(C\)-enabled and executed at the \(C\)-stopping index \(n\), where \(P\) terminates instantaneously. Since \(\text{cmpl}(P, C) \neq \{1\}\) statement (i) of the proposition is proven.

Here the prediction is \(\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S = S \lor \{(x^1)\}\) if \([\bot, \top]:1 \sqsubseteq C(x)\) and \(\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S = S \lor \{(x^1)\} \lor \bot\), if \([\bot, \top]:1 \nsubseteq C(x)\). The assumption is \(S \preceq |R@s|C(\iota_P) \preceq \top\). If \([\bot, \top]:1 \nsubseteq C(x)\), and thus \(\bot \in \text{cmpl}(P, C)\), then we find

\[
\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S \land \top = (S \lor \{(x^1)\}) \lor \bot \land \top
\]

\[
= (S \land \top) \lor (\{(x^1)\} \land \top) \lor (\bot \land \top)
\]

\[
= S \lor \{(x^1)\} \lor \bot
\]

\[
\leq S \lor [\bot, \top]
\]

\[
\leq |R@s|C(\iota_P) \lor [\bot, \top]
\]

\[
\leq \top \land \top = \top.
\]

This proves the statement (ii) for \(i = s\) and \(\iota = \iota_P\). Hence, it remains to consider the case that \([\bot, \top]:1 \sqsubseteq C(x)\) for statement (ii). Then, the set action \(!x\) of \(P\) is \(C\)-enabled and \(\bot \notin \text{cmpl}(P, C)\). So, the \(C\)-stop at \(n\) occurs because \(\iota_P\) is finally selected and executed, at which moment \(P\) also terminates. By Def. [10][4],

\[
|R@n|C(\iota_P) = |R@n - 1|C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^1)\} = |R@s|C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^1)\}
\]

and therefore

\[
\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S \land \top = (S \lor \{(x^1)\}) \land \top
\]

\[
= (S \land \top) \lor (\{(x^1)\} \land \top)
\]

\[
= S \lor \{(x^1)\}
\]

\[
\leq |R@s|C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^1)\}
\]

\[
= |R@n|C(\iota_P)
\]

\[
\leq |R@n|C(\iota_P) \lor [\bot, \top]
\]

\[
= |R@s|C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^1)\} \lor [\bot, \top]
\]

\[
\leq \top \lor \{(x^1)\} \lor [\bot, \top] \leq \top.
\]

as desired, taking \(i = n\) and \(\iota = \iota_P\).

- Suppose \(P = !x\) and \(S \preceq |R@s|C(\iota_P) \preceq \top\). This write action is the first and only one of process \(P\) in \(R\). Since a reset is never blocked, by assumption, the \(C\)-stop occurs at the very step \(n\) in \(R\) when the reset action is executed. At this point \(P\) terminates instantaneously which validates statement (i) in view of the fact that \(\text{cmpl}(P, C) = \{0\}\). Moreover, by Def. [10][5],

\[
|R@n|C(\iota_P) = |R@n|C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^\top)\} \quad \text{if} \quad 1 \leq |R@n|C(\iota_P) \preceq \top \quad (19)
\]

\[
|R@n|C(\iota_P) = |R@n - 1|C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^{\top,2})\} \quad \text{if} \quad 1:1 \leq |R@n|C(\iota_P) \preceq (20)
\]

\[
|R@n|C(\iota_P) = |R@n - 1|C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^0)\} \quad \text{if} \quad |R@n|C(\iota_P) \preceq 0 \quad (21)
\]

\[
|R@n|C(\iota_P) = |R@n - 1|C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^{0,2})\} \quad \text{if} \quad \bot:1 \leq |R@n - 1|C(\iota_P) \preceq 0.2 \quad (22)
\]

Since \(|R@n - 1|C(\iota_P) = |R@s|C(\iota_P) \preceq \top\) this eliminates the cases [20] and [22] right away. Thus, \(|R@n|C(\iota_P) = |R@n|C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^\delta)\} = |R@s|C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^\delta)\}\) for \(\delta \in \{0, \top\}\). We treat both cases separately:
In the first case \(1 \leq |R@n - 1|_C(\iota_P)(x) \leq \top\) we have \(|R@n|_C(\iota_P) = |R@s|_C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^T)\}\), and thus
\[
\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C \land \top \leq (S \lor \{(x^{T,2})\}) \land \top
\]
\[= (S \land \top) \lor \{(x^{T,2})\} \land \top\]
\[= S \lor \{(x^T)\}\]
\[
\leq |R@s|_C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^T)\}
\]
\[
= |R@n|_C(\iota_P)
\]
\[
\leq |R@n|_C(\iota_P) \lor (\perp, \top)
\]
\[
= |R@s|_C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^T)\} \lor (\perp, \top)
\]
\[
\leq \top \lor \{(x^T)\} \lor (\perp, \top) \leq \top.
\]

The first of the above in-equations holds, because \(\land\) is \(\preceq\)-monotonic and \(\top:2\) is maximal under \(\preceq\) and thus \(\gamma \leq \top:2\) for all \(\gamma \in \{\top, 0, 0:2, [0, \top]:2, \top:2\}\). Secondly, consider (21) where \(S(x) \leq |R@s|_C(\iota_P)(x) = |R@n - 1|_C(\iota_P)(x) \leq 0\). This implies \(S(x) = [l, u]:r\) with \(l \leq 0\). Hence, \(\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C = S \lor \{(x^\gamma)\}\) where \(\gamma \in \{0, 0:2, [0, \top]:2\}\). Now we find \(|R@n|_C(\iota_P) = |R@n - 1|_C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^0)\} = |R@s|_C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^0)\}\), which goes down a similar route as above:
\[
\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S_C \land \top = (S \lor \{(x^\gamma)\}) \land \top
\]
\[
\leq S \lor \{(x^{[0, \top])}\}
\]
\[
\leq S \lor \{(x^0)\} \lor (\perp, \top)
\]
\[
\leq |R@s|_C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^0)\} \lor (\perp, \top)
\]
\[
= |R@n|_C(\iota_P) \lor (\perp, \top)
\]
\[
= |R@s|_C(\iota_P) \lor \{(x^0)\} \lor (\perp, \top)
\]
\[
\leq \top \lor \{(x^0)\} \lor (\perp, \top) \leq \top.
\]

Thus in all cases we proved statement (ii) of the Proposition with \(i = n\) and \(\iota = \iota_P\).

- Let us look at parallel composition \(P \parallel Q\). For (i) suppose \(c = \text{cmpl}(P \parallel Q, C) = \text{cmpl}(P, C) \oplus \text{cmpl}(Q, C)\) where \(c \in \{0, 1\}\). The definition of \(\oplus\) implies that \(\text{cmpl}(P, C) = \{c_P\}\) and \(\text{cmpl}(Q, C) = \{c_Q\}\) with \(\max(c_P, c_Q) = c\). For if one of these completion sets contains \(\perp\) then \(\text{cmpl}(P \parallel Q, C)\) would contain \(\perp\), too. So, if \(c = 0\) then we must have both \(\text{cmpl}(P, C) = \{0\}\) and \(\text{cmpl}(Q, C) = \{0\}\). By induction hypothesis both \(P\) and \(Q\) terminate instantaneously at their \(C\)-stop, whence \(P \parallel Q\) terminates at the last of them, \(i.e.,\) at \(n\). If \(c = 1\) then \(\max(c_P, c_Q) = 1\) and therefore, by induction, both threads \(P\) and \(Q\) are terminating instantaneously or pausing at their \(C\)-stop, but at least one of them is pausing. Hence, \(P \parallel Q\) is pausing at the \(C\)-stop with index \(n\).

Now assume \(S \preceq |R@s|_C(\iota_{P\parallel Q}) \preceq \top\). As \(n\) is the \(C\)-stop of \(\iota_{P\parallel Q}\) there must be an index \(s < j \leq n\) where the forking of the parallel statement is executed. This results in a configuration \((S_j, P_j)\) in which both sub-programs \(P\) and \(Q\) are activated as child processes, \(\langle\iota_P, P, []\rangle \in S_j\) and \(\langle\iota_Q, Q, []\rangle \in S_j\) with \(\iota_P = \iota_{P\parallel Q}.l.0\) and \(\iota_Q = \iota_{P\parallel Q}.r.0\). Between steps \(s\) and \(j\) all actions of \(R\) are concurrent to \(\iota_{P\parallel Q}\), so that \(|R@j|_C(\iota_{P\parallel Q}) = |R@s|_C(\iota_{P\parallel Q})\). Also, by Def. 10(3) we have \(|R@j|_C(\iota_P) = |R@j|_C(\iota_{P\parallel Q}) = |R@j|_C(\iota_Q)|. It follows that both \(S \preceq |R@j|_C(\iota_P) \leq \top\) and \(S \preceq |R@j|_C(\iota_Q) \leq \top\). Since \(R\) is \(C\)-consistent for \(\iota_{P\parallel Q}\), it is \(C\)-consistent for \(\iota_{P\parallel Q} \leq \iota_P\) and \(\iota_{P\parallel Q} \leq \iota_Q\), too. We can apply the induction hypothesis on \(P\).
Let a conditional test \( i \). This implies in all the cases that \( X \). This proves statement (ii) of the Proposition for \( i \).

\[ \begin{align*}
\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_S^C(x) \wedge T & \leq |R@i_P|^C(i_P(x)) \vee [\bot, T] \leq T \\
\langle \langle Q \rangle \rangle_S^C(x) \wedge T & \leq |R@i_Q|^C(i_Q(x)) \vee [\bot, T] \leq T.
\end{align*} \]

Further, if \( \bot \notin \text{cmpl}(P, C) \) then \( i_P = t_P \) and \( i'_P = i_P \), if \( \bot \notin \text{cmpl}(Q, C) \) then \( i_Q = t_Q \) and \( i'_Q = i_Q \). Then, by the properties of \( \lor \), and because of \( \langle \langle P \| Q \rangle \rangle_C^S = \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S \lor \langle \langle Q \rangle \rangle_C^S \) we must have \( \text{low} \langle \langle P \| Q \rangle \rangle_C^S(x) = \text{low} \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S(x) \) for \( X = P \) or \( X = Q \). If the former holds, \( \text{low} \langle \langle P \| Q \rangle \rangle_C^S(x) = \text{low} \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S(x) \), we obtain the following chain

\[ \begin{align*}
\langle \langle P \| Q \rangle \rangle_C^S(x) \wedge T & \leq \text{low} \langle \langle P \| Q \rangle \rangle_C^S(x) \wedge T \\
& = \text{low} \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S(x) \wedge T \\
& = ((\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S(x) \lor [\bot, T]) \wedge T \\
& = ((\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S(x) \wedge [\bot, T]) \lor [\bot, T] \\
& = (\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S(x) \wedge T) \lor [\bot, T] \\
& \leq |R@i_P|^C(i'_P) \lor [\bot, T] \lor [\bot, T] \\
& = |R@i_P|^C(i'_P) \lor [\bot, T] \\
& \leq T.
\end{align*} \]

This proves statement (ii) of the Proposition for \( i = i_P \) and \( t = i'_P \). The second case where \( X = Q \) and \( \text{low} \langle \langle P \| Q \rangle \rangle_C^S(x) = \text{low} \langle \langle Q \rangle \rangle_C^S(x) \) is argued analogously, with \( i = i_Q \) and \( t = i'_Q \). Finally, suppose that \( \bot \notin \text{cmpl}(P, C) \) and \( \bot \notin \text{cmpl}(Q, C) \), i.e., \( P \| Q \) terminates or pauses. Then both \( \bot \notin \text{cmpl}(P, C) \) and \( \bot \notin \text{cmpl}(Q, C) \), i.e., \( i_P = t_P \), \( i'_P = i_P \), \( i_Q = t_Q \) and \( i'_Q = i_Q \) by the induction hypothesis. The C-stopping index for \( i_{P\|Q} \) is either \( n = \max(t_P, t_Q) \) if one of the threads pauses, or, if both \( P \) and \( Q \) terminate, the point \( n \geq \max(t_P, t_Q) \) at which the join action is executed. In the latter case, \( |R@i_X|^C(i'_X) = |R@t_X|^C((i_X) = |R@n|^C(i_{P\|Q}) \) where \( X = P \) or \( X = Q \) is the thread which terminates last, i.e., \( t_X = \max(t_P, t_Q) \). This implies in all the cases that \( i = n \) and \( t = i_{P\|Q} \).

- Let a conditional test \( x \) : \( P : Q \) with identifier \( i_{x \? P : Q} \) be active in \( (S, \rho_S) \) and \( S \leq |R@s|^C(i_{x \? P : Q}) \leq T \). We must show that the prediction \( \langle \langle x \? P : Q \rangle \rangle_C^S(y) \wedge T \) for each variable \( y \in V \) is surpassed by the yield \( |R@i|^C(i(y)) \wedge [\bot, T] \), at some index \( s \leq i \leq n \) for some descendant thread \( i \geq t_{x \? P : Q} \), where \( n \) is the C-stopping index of program \( x \? P : Q \) in \( R \). For this to occur, the branch test must be executed at some step index \( j \) with \( s < j \leq i \leq n \). At this point \( j \), the value of \( x \) is determined from the memory \( \rho_{j-1}(x) \) and control branches into either \( P \) or \( Q \). The successor configuration \( (S, \rho_S) \) contains either \( (i_P, P, KS) \) as an active process if \( \rho_{j-1}(x) = 1 \), or \( (i_Q, Q, KS) \) if \( \rho_{j-1}(x) = 0 \). In either case, \( i_P = i_Q = \text{inc}(i_{P\|Q}) \). If the status of \( x \) is boolean decided in \( C \), i.e., if \( 0:1 \subseteq C(x) \) or \( 1:1 \subseteq C(x) \), we call the test of \( x \) at step \( j \) a non-speculative branching, otherwise a speculative branching step. Since the process \( (i_{x \? P : Q} \? x \? P : Q, KS) \) does not execute any action between \( s \) and \( j \), we must have \( |R@s|^C(i_{x \? P : Q}) = |R@j|^C(i_{x \? P : Q}) \).
The simplest case is the speculative case. From Prop. 6(2) and Lem. 8(1,2), with \( S = S \land \top \), we obtain
\[
\langle \langle x?P:Q \rangle \rangle_C^S \land \top = (S \lor \uparrow \rangle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^{\top \downarrow} \lor \langle \langle Q \rangle \rangle_C^{\top \downarrow}) \land \top
\]
\[
= (S \land \top) \lor (\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^{\top \downarrow} \lor \langle \langle Q \rangle \rangle_C^{\top \downarrow}) \land \top
\]
\[
= S \lor (\langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^{\top \downarrow} \lor \langle \langle Q \rangle \rangle_C^{\top \downarrow}) \land \top
\]
\[
\leq S \lor [\top, \top]
\]
\[
\leq [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{x?P:Q})] \lor [\top, \top]
\]
\[
\leq \top \lor [\top, \top] = \top
\]
which is what we are after for statement (ii) of the proposition taking \( i = s \) and \( t = \upsilon_{x?P:Q} \).

Regarding the proof of statement (i) consider that \( \text{cmpl}(x?P:Q,C) = \{c\} \) can only hold true if \( 0:1 \subseteq C(x) \lor 1:1 \subseteq C(x) \), i.e., if the branching is non-speculative. Otherwise, \( \text{cmpl}(x?P:Q,C) = \uparrow \text{cmpl}(\langle P \rangle_C \cap \text{cmpl}(\langle Q \rangle_C)) \) which would result in \( \bot \in \text{cmpl}(x?P:Q,C) \).

Now suppose the branching is non-speculative, say \( 1:1 \subseteq C(x) \). Then, the fact that \( R \) is \( C \)-consistent for \( \upsilon_{x?P:Q} \) means that \( \rho_{j-1}(x) = 1 \) and we know that the branch \( P \) is taken in \( R \). Therefore, the process \( \langle P, P,Ks \rangle \) is part of the process pool \( \Sigma_j \) and \( [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{x?P:Q})] = [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{x?P:Q})] \lor [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{x?P:Q})] \leq \top \). Then, the \( C \)-stopping index \( n \) of \( x?P:Q \) is at the same time the \( C \)-stopping index of \( P \). Since \( R \) is \( C \)-consistent for \( \upsilon_{x?P:Q} \) it follows that it is \( C \)-consistent for \( \upsilon_P \). Also, \( \bot \leq [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{x?P:Q})] \lor [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{x?P:Q})] \leq \top \). Therefore, the induction hypothesis can be invoked for any \( x \in \mathcal{V} \) to give an index \( j \leq i \) and a descendant thread \( \upsilon \leq \upsilon \) such that
\[
\langle \langle x?P:Q \rangle \rangle_C^S \land \top = \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_C^S \land \top \leq [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{x?P:Q})] \land \top \leq \top
\]
as required because \( s \leq i \leq n \) and \( \upsilon_{x?P:Q} \leq \upsilon \leq \upsilon \). The same reasoning applies if \( 0:1 \subseteq C(x) \), leading to
\[
\langle \langle x?P:Q \rangle \rangle_C^S \land \top = \langle \langle Q \rangle \rangle_C^S \land \top \leq [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{x?P:Q})] \land \top \leq \top
\]
for \( s \leq i \leq n \) and \( \upsilon_{x?P:Q} \leq \upsilon \leq \upsilon \).

Also, note that statement (i) is obtained trivially by induction hypothesis in case the branching is decided \( \bot \notin \text{cmpl}(x?P:Q,C) \) since then \( \text{cmpl}(x?P:Q,C) = \text{cmpl}(P,C) \lor \text{cmpl}(x?P:Q,C) = \text{cmpl}(Q,C) \) and at the \( C \)-stop the conditional program \( x?P:Q \) completes (terminates or pauses) if \( P \) completes or \( Q \) completes, respectively. Let \( X = P \lor X = Q \) be the thread which completes at \( n \). By induction hypothesis, we know that then \( i = n \) and \( \upsilon = \upsilon \) as well as \( [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{x?P:Q})] \lor [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{x?P:Q})] \). This means that in either case \( 23 \) or \( 24 \) we get \( \langle \langle x?P:Q \rangle \rangle_C^S \land \top \leq [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{x?P:Q})] \land \top \leq \top \).

- Finally, consider a sequential composition \( P:Q \) active in \( (\Sigma_\upsilon,P_\upsilon) \) with id \( \upsilon_{P:Q} \) and \( S \leq [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{P:Q})] \leq \top \). Before its \( C \)-stop at \( n \) the thread \( \upsilon_{P:Q} \) must perform its first “sequentialization” action, say at micro-step \( s < j \leq n \). Then, the statement is broken up so that \( \Sigma_j \) contains the process \( \langle P, P,Ks \rangle \) and \( \upsilon_{P:Q} = \upsilon \). Since all actions in \( R \) between \( s \) and \( j \) are taken by threads concurrent to \( \upsilon_{P:Q} \), we have
\[
[R@\upsilon C(\upsilon) = [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{P:Q}) = [R@\upsilon C(\upsilon_{P:Q})]
\]
by Def. [10](i). By assumption, \( R \) is \( C \)-consistent for \( i_P \). Let \( j \leq k \leq n \) be the \( C \)-stopping index of \( P \) which must exist because \( n \) is the \( C \)-stop of \( P : Q \), so we must pass through the \( C \)-stop of \( P \). The induction hypothesis on \( P \) then says that for every variable \( x \in V \) there is a step index \( j \leq i \leq k \) and descendant \( \iota \geq i_P \) such that

\[
\langle\langle P \rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \land \top \preceq |R@i|_C(i)(x) \lor [\bot, \top] \preceq \top. \tag{25}
\]

Further, if \( \bot \notin \text{cml}(P, C) \) then \( i = k \) and \( \iota = i_P \). Now, if \( 0 \in \text{cml}(P, C) \) and \( \text{cml}(P, C) \neq \{0\} \) then \( \bot \in \text{cml}(P : Q, C) \) and our claim for statement (ii) follows:

\[
\langle\langle P ; Q \rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \land \top = (\langle\langle P \rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \lor \text{upp} \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle_C^S(x)) \land \top \\
= (\langle\langle P \rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \land \top) \lor (\langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \land [\bot, \top] : 2 \land \top) \\
\preceq (\langle\langle P \rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \land \top) \lor [\bot, \top] \\
\preceq |R@i|_C(i)(x) \lor [\bot, \top] \preceq \top.
\]

Statement (i) is trivially satisfied since in this situation \( \text{cml}(P ; Q, C) \neq \{0\} \) and \( \text{cml}(P ; Q, C) \neq \{1\} \).

The second case is that \( \text{cml}(P, C) = \{0\} \). Then, \( \text{cml}(P ; Q, C) = \{c\} \) for \( c \in \{0, 1\} \) implies that \( \text{cml}(Q, C) = \{c\} \). Thus, we can regress to the induction hypothesis on \( Q \) to argue that \( x \in P : Q \) completes at the \( C \)-stop \( n \) which coincides with the \( C \)-stop of \( Q \). This proves statement (i).

Regarding statement (ii) consider that Prop. [8](2) and the assumption \( S \preceq \top \) yields \( \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle_C^S \preceq \top \), which in turn permits us to derive

\[
\langle\langle P \rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \preceq |R@k|_C(i_P)(x) \preceq \top
\]

from (25) exploiting that \( \bot \notin \text{cml}(P, C) \). Then, by Prop. [11](i) the stopping index \( k \) of \( P \) is actually the termination point so that \( \langle i_Q, Q, K \rangle \in \Sigma_k \). The stopping index of program \( P : Q \) is then also the stopping index of \( Q \). Since \( i_{P,Q} = i_P \preceq i_Q \) and \( R \) is \( C \)-consistent for \( i_Q \), Def. [10](i) gives \( |R@k|_C(i_P) = |R@k|_C(i_Q) \). This means \( \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \preceq |R@k|_C(i_Q)(x) \preceq \top \), whence we can use the induction hypothesis on \( Q \) to obtain an index \( k \leq i \leq n \) and \( \iota \leq i_Q \preceq i_{P,Q} \)

\[
\langle\langle P ; Q \rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \land \top = \langle\langle Q \rangle\rangle_C^S(x) \land \top \preceq |R@i|_C(i)(x) \lor [\bot, \top] \preceq \top.
\]

In addition if \( \bot \notin \text{cml}(P ; Q, C) \) we must have \( \bot \notin \text{cml}(Q, C) \) so that \( i = n \) and \( \iota = i_Q \). This settles statement (ii) since then \( |R@i|_C(i) = |R@n|_C(i_Q) = |R@n|_C(i_{P,Q}) \).

The remaining case is when \( 0 \notin \text{cml}(P, C) \). But then by Prop. [12](i) \( P \) cannot terminate instantaneously at its \( C \)-stopping index \( k \), and thus it cannot pass on control to \( Q \) at step \( k \). This means we have \( n = k \), i.e., the \( C \)-stop of \( P \) is already the \( C \)-stop of \( P : Q \). Then, (25) together with the definition of the fixed point \( \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle_C^S = \langle\langle P \rangle\rangle_C^S \) and \( |R@k|_C(i_P) = |R@k|_C(i_P,Q) = |R@n|_C(i_{P,Q}) \) obtains the desired result for statement (ii) of the proposition. Also, \( \text{cml}(P ; Q, C) = \text{cml}(P, C) \), whence \( \text{cml}(P ; Q, C) = \{c\} \) implies \( c = 1 \) which tells us that \( P \) must pause at its \( C \)-stop, by induction hypothesis. Hence, \( P : Q \) pauses at \( n \). This deals with statement (i) of the proposition.
Proposition 12 (Soundness of Upper/Cannot Prediction). Let \( R : (\Sigma_0, \rho_0) \to (\Sigma_n, \rho_n) \) be a finite micro sequence with an active process \( \langle \tau_P, P, K_s \rangle \in \Sigma_s \), \( 0 \leq s \leq n \), and \( C \) an environment such that \( R \) is \( C \)-consistent for \( \tau_P \). Suppose that all actions executed between \( s \) and \( n \) are from processes concurrent to \( \tau_P \) or from descendants of \( P \). In particular, there are no actions from the continuation list \( K_s \). Then,

1. If \( 0 \notin \text{cmpl}(P, C) \) then at least one descendant of \( P \) is active or pausing in \( \Sigma_n \) and if \( 1 \notin \text{cmpl}(P, C) \) then not all descendants of \( P \) in \( \Sigma_n \), if there are any, are pausing.

\( \text{i) } \text{upp} |R@s|_C(\tau_P) \leq S \) implies \( \text{upp} |R@n|_C(\tau_P) \leq \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C \).

Proof: We proceed by induction on the structure of the program and the length of the continuation list \( K_s \). Note that the statements (i) and (ii) of the Prop. 12 hold trivially, if program \( P \) does not perform any actions between \( s \) and \( n \). In this case, \( \text{upp} |R@n|_C(\tau_P) = \text{upp} |R@s|_C(\tau_P) \leq S = \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C \) by the inflationary nature of the prediction (Prop. [10](2)). Hence, in the following we may assume for (ii) that \( P \) performs at least one action after \( s \). Note that this deals with the case \( P = \pi \) which cannot perform any actions at all for both (i) and (ii).

- Let \( P = \epsilon \) and \( \text{upp} |R@s|_C(\tau_P) \leq S \). As there is no write access performed by \( \tau_P \), the sequential yield remains constant, i.e., \( |R@s|_C(\tau_P) = |R@n|_C(\tau_P) \). Therefore, \( \text{upp} |R@n|_C(\tau_P) = \text{upp} |R@s|_C(\tau_P) \leq S = \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C \) as desired. This proves (ii).

- The case for statement (i) of Prop. 12 is trivial because \( \text{cmpl}(P, C) = \{0\} \) and \( P \) cannot pause.

- Let \( P = !x \) for which the prediction is \( \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C = S \cup \{x^1\} \) if \( \{\bot, \top\}:1 \supseteq C(x) \), whereas it is \( \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C = S \cup \{x^{\bot:1}\} \cup \bot:1 \), otherwise. The only action of \( \tau_P \) after \( s \) is the set \( !x \). Suppose first that \( \{\bot, \top\}:1 \supseteq C(x) \). By Def. [10](4), \( |R@n|_C(\tau_P) = |R@s|_C(\tau_P) \cup \{x^1\} \). From this we obtain

\[
\text{upp} |R@n|_C(\tau_P) = \text{upp} |R@s|_C(\tau_P) = \text{upp} |R@s|_C(\tau_P) \cup \{x^1\} = S \cup \{x^{\bot:1}\} \leq \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C
\]

as required. The last in-equation holds because \( \{x^{\bot:1}\} \leq \{x^1\} \). Second, consider the case \( \{\bot, \top\}:1 \not\supseteq C(x) \). Here, by Def. [10](4), we get

\[
\text{upp} |R@n|_C(\tau_P) = \text{upp} |R@s|_C(\tau_P) = \text{upp} |R@s|_C(\tau_P) \cup \{x^1\} \cup \bot:1
\]

Again, statement (i) of Prop. 12 is trivial in this case because \( 0 \in \text{cmpl}(P, C) \), whatever the environment \( C \) looks like, and also \( P \) cannot pause.

- Suppose \( P = !x \) and \( \text{upp} |R@s|_C(\tau_P) \leq S \). Suppose that all actions performed by \( \tau_P \) between \( s \) and \( n \) are from processes concurrent to \( \tau_P \) or from descendants of \( P \), and that the reset is performed at step \( s < t \leq n \). Hence, \( |R@s|_C(\tau_P) = |R@n|_C(\tau_P) \) and \( |R@n|_C(\tau_P) = |R@n|_C(\tau_P) \). We must show \( \text{upp} |R@n|_C(\tau_P) \leq \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle^S_C \).
Let us see what we have got on both sides of the desired inequation: One the left hand side,

\[
upp | R @ n | C (\iota P) = upp | R @ t | C (\iota P) \\
= upp (| R @ t - 1 | C (\iota P) \lor \{x^\delta\}) \\
= upp | R @ t - 1 | C (\iota P) \lor upp \{x^\delta\} \\
= upp | R @ s | C (\iota P) \lor upp \{x^\delta\} \\
\leq S \lor upp \{x^\delta\},
\]

where \(\delta\) is chosen in accordance with Def. [10(5)] so that

- **d1)** \(\delta = \top\) if \(1 \preceq | R @ s | C (\iota P) (x) \preceq \top\)
- **d2)** \(\delta = \top \otimes 2\) if \(1:1 \preceq | R @ s | C (\iota P) (x)\)
- **d3)** \(\delta = 0\) if \(| R @ s | C (\iota P) (x) \preceq 0\)
- **d4)** \(\delta = 0 \otimes 2\) if \(1:1 \preceq | R @ s | C (\iota P) (x) \preceq 0:2\).

On the other right-hand side we have \(\langle P \rangle_C^S = S \lor \{x^{\gamma}\}\) where \(\gamma\) is determined from the sequential status \(S\) as follows

- **g1)** \(\gamma = \top\) if \(1 \preceq S(x) \preceq \top\)
- **g2)** \(\gamma = \top \otimes 2\) if \(1:1 \preceq S(x)\)
- **g3)** \(\gamma = 0\) if \(S(x) \preceq 0\)
- **g4)** \(\gamma = 0 \otimes 2\) if \(1:1 \preceq S(x) \preceq 0:2\)
- **g5)** \(\gamma = [0, \top] \otimes 2\) if \([1, 1:1] \preceq S(x) \preceq [0, \top]:2\).

We now observe that the constraint \(upp | R @ s | C (\iota P) (x) \preceq S(x)\) enforces a logical coupling between the cases (d1)–(d4) and (g1)–(g5) such that always \(upp \{x^\delta\} \preceq \{x^{\gamma}\}\). This then proves that \(upp | R @ n | C (\iota P) \preceq S \lor \{x^\delta\} \preceq S \lor \{x^{\gamma}\} = \langle P \rangle_C^S\). We proceed by case analysis on \(S(x) = [l, u]:r\):

- If both \(u \geq 1\) and \(r \geq 1\) then we have the cases (g2) or (g5), i.e., \(\gamma \in \{\top \otimes 2, [0, \top] \otimes 2\}\) and thus \(upp \{x^\delta\} \preceq \{x^{\gamma}\}\) is trivially true.

- Next, we may have \(u \geq 1\) and \(r = 0\) which implies \(1 \preceq S(s) \preceq \top\), i.e., we have case (g1) where \(\gamma = \top\). But also, \(upp | R @ s | C (\iota P) (x) \preceq S(x) \preceq \top\). Hence, the only possible solution for \(\delta\) is (d3). Now the argument is completed by the approximation \(upp \{x^\delta\} = upp \{x^0\} = \{x^{\perp 0}\} \preceq \{x^{\top}\} = \{x^{\gamma}\}\).

- If \(u \leq 0\) and \(r = 0\) then \(upp | R @ s | C (\iota P) (x) \preceq S(x) \preceq 0\) which means we are looking at case (g3) and (d3) in which case \(upp \{x^\delta\} = upp \{x^0\} \preceq \{0^0\} = \{x^{\gamma}\}\).

- If \(u \leq 0\) and \(r \geq 0\) then \(\perp 1 \preceq S(x) \preceq 0:2\) and \(upp | R @ s | C (\iota P) (x) \preceq S(x) \preceq 0:2\). This gives case (g4) and either (d3) or (d4), i.e., \(\delta \in \{0, 0:2\}\). In either case, \(\gamma = 0:2\) and \(upp \{x^\delta\} \preceq \{x^{\gamma}\}\) as one verifies readily.

Since \(0 \in \text{cmp}(P,C)\) and \(P\) cannot pause, the proof of statement (i) of the proposition is trivial. This complete the case of \(P = \iota x\) for Prop. [12]

- Let us look at parallel composition \(P \parallel Q\). The interval between \(s\) and \(n\) must contain the initial forking action \(\langle \iota_P \parallel Q, P \parallel Q, K_s \rangle\) executed at some index \(s < t \leq n\) in \(R\). Remember that we may assume that the program performs at least one action in \(R\) and this action must be the forking. As a result, the processes \(\langle \iota_P, P, [] \rangle\) and \(\langle \iota_Q, Q, [] \rangle\) are activated in \(\Sigma_t\). Thereafter, all actions from \(\iota_P \parallel Q\) are actions of the children \(\iota_P\) or \(\iota_Q\), in some interleaving, possibly followed by the execution of the join \(\langle \iota_P \parallel Q, \epsilon, K_s \rangle\). \(R\) must be \(C\)-consistent for both \(\iota_P \succeq \iota_P \parallel Q\) and \(\iota_Q \succeq \iota_P \parallel Q\), because it is \(C\)-consistent for \(\iota_P \parallel Q\) by assumption. Therefore, the induction hypothesis applies to both \(P\) and \(Q\), taking \(t\) as the point of prediction.
Also, since both children inherit the yield of their parent, $|R@s|C(t_{PQ}) = |R@t|C(t_{PQ}) = |R@t|C(t_Q)$. Therefore, both $upp|R@t|C(t_P) = upp|R@s|C(t_{PQ}) \preceq S$ and $upp|R@t|C(t_Q) \preceq S$, by assumption. The induction hypothesis obtains

$$upp|R@n|C(t_P) \preceq \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle_C^{S} \quad \text{and} \quad upp|R@n|C(t_Q) \preceq \langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle_C^{S}.$$  

Moreover, since all write actions of $t_{PQ}$ between $t$ and $n$ are write actions of either $t_P$ or of $t_Q$, we have $|R@n|C(t_{PQ}) = |R@n|C(t_P) \lor |R@n|C(t_Q)$. Thus,

$$upp|R@n|C(t_{PQ}) = upp(|R@n|C(t_P) \lor |R@n|C(t_Q)) = upp|R@n|C(t_P) \lor upp|R@n|C(t_Q) \preceq \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle_C^{S} \lor \langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle_C^{S} \equiv \langle\langle P||Q\rangle\rangle_C.$$  

Finally, suppose $0 \not\in \text{cmpl}(P||Q,C) = \text{cmpl}(P,C) \oplus \text{cmpl}(Q,C)$. The definition of $\oplus$ implies $0 \not\in \text{cmpl}(P,C)$ or $0 \not\in \text{cmpl}(Q,C)$. Hence, by induction hypothesis the final process pool $\Sigma_n$ must contain descendants from $P$ or $Q$ that are active or pausing. As these are descendants of $P||Q$, this means that program $P||Q$ must still be active or pausing in $\Sigma_n$. On the other hand, if $1 \not\in \text{cmpl}(P||Q,C)$ then by definition of $\oplus$ we must have both $1 \not\in \text{cmpl}(P,C)$ and $1 \not\in \text{cmpl}(Q,C)$. By induction then none of the parallel threads $P$ or $Q$ is pausing in $\Sigma_n$, so neither is $P||Q$.

Now we tackle a conditional test $x \not\in P;Q$, active in $(\Sigma_s,\rho_s)$. Our assumption is that $upp|R@s|C(t_{x?P;Q}) \preceq S$ and that all actions in $R$ from $t_{x?P;Q}$ after $s$ are either concurrent or from descendants of $x \not\in P;Q$.

At some point $t$ in $R$ with $s < t \leq n$ the read action on variable $x$ installs one of the branches $P$ or $Q$ into the process pool. So, either $(t_P,P,Ks)$ or $(t_Q,Q,Ks)$ are active in $\Sigma_t$, depending on the value $\rho_{t-1}(x)$. If $\rho_{t-1}(x) = 1$, then $(t_P,P,Ks) \in \Sigma_t$ and if $\rho_{t}(x) = 0$, then $(t_Q,Q,Ks) \in \Sigma_t$.

Let us first consider the situation in which the branching variable is undecided by $C$, i.e., $0:1 \not\in C(x)$ and $1:1 \not\in C(x)$. Between $s$ and $t$ all actions are from processes concurrent to $t_{x?P;Q}$ and thus, depending on which branch is taken, by Def. 10(2), either

(i) $t_P = \text{inc}(t_{x?P;Q})$ and

$$upp|R@t|C(t_P) = upp(|R@t-1|C(t_{x?P;Q}) \lor \bot:1) = upp|R@s|C(t_{x?P;Q}) \lor \bot:1 = upp|R@s|C(t_{x?P;Q}) \lor upp(\bot:1) \preceq S \lor \bot:1$$

(ii) $t_Q = \text{inc}(t_{x?P;Q})$ and $upp|R@t|C(t_Q) \preceq S \lor \bot:1$ using the analogous calculation.

Since $R$ must be $C$-consistent for the respective branch $t_P$ or $t_Q$ by assumption, the induction hypothesis obtains the in-equations

$$upp|R@n|C(t_{x?P;Q}) = upp|R@n|C(t_P) \preceq \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle_C^{S\lor:1}$$

in case (i) or

$$upp|R@n|C(t_{x?P;Q}) = upp|R@n|C(t_Q) \preceq \langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle_C^{S\lor:1}$$

in case (ii). But this means

$$upp|R@n|C(t_{x?P;Q}) \preceq \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle_C^{S\lor:1} \lor \langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle_C^{S\lor:1}$$
Finally, it remains to consider the case of a sequential composition $P \cdot Q$ active in $(\Sigma_s, \rho_s)$ such that $\text{upp}[R@s]\vert_{C(t_x \cdot P; Q)} \preceq S$. The first action of $t_{P; Q}$ in $R$ breaks up the statement, say at index $s < t \leq n$, and adds $\langle t_P, P, Q; K_s \rangle$ with $t_P = t_{P; Q}$ into the process pool $\Sigma_t$. As there are no actions from $t_{P; Q}$ between $s$ and $t$ we have $|R@s|\vert_{C(t_P; Q)} = |R@t-1|\vert_{C(t_P; Q)} = |R@t|\vert_{C(t_P)}$, by Def. 10(1), and so $\text{upp}[R@t]\vert_{C(t_P)} \preceq S$.

From step index $t$ the execution of $t_{P; Q}$ continues with the execution of $t_P$ by assumption only consists of actions from the descendants of $P; Q$ but not of the continuation list $K_s$. There are two cases depending on whether $P$ terminates instantaneously or not. If $P$ happens to terminate instantaneously in $R$, then at this step index, say $t < k \leq n$ the process $\langle t_Q, Q; K_s \rangle \in \Sigma_k$ is started. Deriving from the assumption that $R$ is $C$-consistent for $t_{P; Q}$ we infer that $R$ is $C$-consistent for both $t_P$ and $t_Q$.

First, let us assume that $P$ does not terminate instantaneously in $R$, i.e., either it pauses at some step $t < k \leq n$ or some descendant of $P$ is still active independent of the memory value $\rho_{t-1}(x)$. So, if the branching variable $x$ is undecided under $C$, i.e., $0 : 1 \not\in C(x)$ and $1 : 1 \not\in C(x)$, then we are done, since

$$\text{upp}[R@n]\vert_{C(t_x \cdot P; Q)} = \text{upp}[R@n]\vert_{C(t_x \cdot P; Q)} \leq \text{upp}[\langle s \rangle_{C}^{S \cup 1 : 1} \lor \langle s \rangle_{C}^{S \cup 1 : 1}] = \text{upp}[\langle s \rangle_{C}^{S \cup 1 : 1}] \leq S \lor \text{upp}[\langle s \rangle_{C}^{S \cup 1 : 1}] = \langle s \iff P : Q \rangle_{C}^{S}$$

since $E \preceq S \lor E$ and by Props. 3, 6 as well as $\preceq$-monotonicity of $\text{upp}$. This establishes (ii) of the proposition.

In order to prove statement (i) of Prop. 12 suppose $0 \not\in \text{compl}(x \iff P; Q, C) = \text{compl}(\text{compl}(P, C) \cap \text{compl}(Q, C))$. From this we can infer that $0 \not\in \text{compl}(P, C)$ and also $0 \not\in \text{compl}(Q, C)$. So, whatever branch is taken by $R$ at micro-step $t$, the induction hypothesis guarantees that at least one descendant of $x \iff P; Q$ is active or pausing in $\Sigma_n$. Similarly, $1 \not\in \text{upp}(\text{compl}(P, C) \cap \text{compl}(Q, C))$ means that $1 \not\in \text{compl}(P, C)$ and $1 \not\in \text{compl}(Q, C)$, so that $x \iff P; Q$ cannot pause in $\Sigma_n$ by induction hypothesis.

Otherwise, if the branching is decided in $C$, i.e., the run-time value $\rho_{t-1}(x)$ is predicted by a status $1 : 1 \subseteq C(x)$ or $0 : 1 \subseteq C(x)$, then the prediction will include the respective branch and thereby follow the actual run tightly. For instance, suppose $1 : 1 \subseteq C(x)$. The assumption that $R$ is $C$-consistent for $t_x \cdot P; Q$ means that the memory value of $x$ is $\rho_{t-1}(x) = 1$. Hence the run $R$ takes the $P$ branch and considering Def. 10(2) we calculate $\text{upp}[R@n]\vert_{C(t_x \cdot P; Q)} = \text{upp}[R@n]\vert_{C(t_P)} \leq \langle s \rangle_{C}^{S} = \langle s \iff P : Q \rangle_{C}^{S}$ based on the induction hypothesis and the fact that every variable access in $R$ that is concurrent to $t_P$ is also concurrent to $t_{P; Q}$.

Finally, observe that if $1 : 1 \subseteq C(x)$ then $0 \not\in \text{compl}(x \iff P; Q, C) = \text{compl}(P, C)$ permits us to invoke the induction hypothesis on $P$ to conclude that $P$, and thus $x \iff P; Q$, cannot be terminated instantaneously in $\Sigma_n$. The same is true for the $1 \not\in \text{compl}(x \iff P; Q, C) = \text{compl}(P, C)$ showing that $P$ and hence $P; Q$ cannot pause.

Since the argument for $0 : 1 \subseteq C(x)$ is analogous, just $P$ replaced by $Q$ we have completed the inductive step of Prop. 12 for conditional expressions.

- Finally, it remains to consider the case of a sequential composition $P \cdot Q$ active in $(\Sigma_s, \rho_s)$ such that $\text{upp}[R@s]\vert_{C(t_{P; Q})} \preceq S$. The first action of $t_{P; Q}$ in $R$ breaks up the statement, say at index $s < t \leq n$, and adds $\langle t_P, P, Q; K_s \rangle$ with $t_P = t_{P; Q}$ into the process pool $\Sigma_t$. As there are no actions from $t_{P; Q}$ between $s$ and $t$ we have $|R@s|\vert_{C(t_{P; Q})} = |R@t-1|\vert_{C(t_{P; Q})} = |R@t|\vert_{C(t_{P; Q})}$, by Def. 10(1), and so $\text{upp}[R@t]\vert_{C(t_{P; Q})} \preceq S$.
and non-pausing in $\Sigma_n$. In either case, $|R@\id|_{C(\id_P;Q)} = |R@\id|_{C(\id_P)}$. Then, $\uration[R@\id|_{C(\id_P;Q)}] = \uration[R@\id|_{C(\id_P)}] \leq \ura{\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}}$ by induction hypothesis on $P$. Now observe that, independently of the completion $\ura{\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}}$, we always have $\ura{\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}} \leq \ura{\ura{\ura{Q}^S_C}}$, which implies $\uration[R@\id|_{C(\id_P;Q)}] \leq \ura{\ura{\ura{Q}^S_C}}$ overall, as desired.

Note that if $1 \notin \ura{\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}}$ then also $1 \notin \ura{\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}}$, regardless if $\ura{\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}} = \ura{\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}}$ or $\ura{\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}} = \ura{\ura{\ura{Q}^S_C}}$. So, if $1 \notin \ura{\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}}$ we can argue by induction that $P$ cannot pause and therefore, in this case, $P$ must still be active in $\Sigma_n$. Hence, $P;Q$ does not pause in $\Sigma_n$, either.

This takes care of (i) of the proposition since if $0 \notin \ura{\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}}$ then $P;Q$ does not terminate because by assumption in this case $P$ does not terminate in $R$.

Second, what if $P$ terminates at some $t < k \leq n$ instantaneously? Then, we have $\ura{\ura{P}^S_C} \leq \ura{\ura{Q}^S_C}$, i.e., all write accesses in $R$ that are concurrent to $\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}$ are also concurrent to $\ura{\ura{Q}^S_C}$. Now, since $P$ terminates instantaneously, we must have $0 \in \ura{\ura{P}^S_C}$ by Prop. 12(i). If $\ura{\ura{P}^S_C} = \{0\}$ we directly get

$$\ura{\ura{P}^S_C} = \ura{\ura{Q}^S_C}$$

from which (26) gives the desired result. If both $0 \in \ura{\ura{P}^S_C}$ and $\ura{\ura{P}^S_C} \neq \{0\}$ we can also use (26) as follows:

$$\uration[R@\id|_{C(\id_P;Q)}] = \uration[R@\id|_{C(\id_P)}] \leq \ura{\ura{\ura{Q}^S_C}} \leq \ura{\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}} \lor \ura{\ura{\ura{Q}^S_C}} = \ura{\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}}.$$

Let us look at the inductive step for statement (i) of Prop. 12. As $0 \in \ura{\ura{P}^S_C}$ the completion code for the sequential composition is

$$\ura{\ura{P}^S_C} = \ura{\ura{Q}^S_C} \lor \ura{\ura{\ura{Q}^S_C}} = \ura{\ura{\ura{P}^S_C}}.$$

In this situation the assumption $0 \notin \ura{\ura{P}^S_C}$ implies that $0 \notin \ura{\ura{Q}^S_C}$. So, we can use the induction hypothesis for $Q$ from micro-step $k$ to infer that at least one descendant of $P;Q$, or more specifically of $Q$, is still active or pausing in $\Sigma_n$. Finally, the assumption $1 \notin \ura{\ura{P}^S_C}$ means $1 \notin \ura{\ura{Q}^S_C}$. Hence, $Q$ does not pause and therefore $P;Q$ does not pause in $\Sigma_n$, considering that $P$ terminates instantaneously at $k \leq n$.

**Thm** 1. For every $\idprog P$, if $P$ is IBC then $P$ is both B-reactive and SC-read-determinate.

**Proof:** Let $P$ be an IBC program, $i.e.$, $C_* \in C.\ura{\ura{P}^\perp_C}$ is safe: for all $x \in V$, $C_*(x) \leq 1:1$ and for all $x \in \rad(P)$, $C_*(x) \in \{\perp,0,1\}$. Further, let $(\Sigma_0,\rho_0)$ be an initial configuration in which program $P$ appears as the sole active process in the pool, $i.e.$, $\Sigma_0 = \{\idroot\}$, where $\idroot = \ura{\ura{\ura{P}^\perp_C}}$ and $\ura{\ura{\ura{P}^\perp_C}}.id = 0.$
a) B-reactivity: We now show that there must exist at least one B-admissible execution for $P$ from any memory state. This proof demonstrates how the fixed point iteration can be used as a predictive B-admissible scheduler. We are going to build iteratively a contiguous sequence of B-admissible micro-sequences

$$(\Sigma_{n_0}, \rho_{n_0}) \xrightarrow{R_0} (\Sigma_{n_1}, \rho_{n_1}) \xrightarrow{R_1} (\Sigma_{n_2}, \rho_{n_2}) \xrightarrow{R_2} (\Sigma_{n_3}, \rho_{n_3}) \cdots \xrightarrow{R_{i-1}} (\Sigma_{n_i}, \rho_{n_i})$$

with $n_0 = 0$ and $n_{i-1} \leq n_i$, where in each scheduling round $R_{i-1}$ we are pushing the execution as far as possible while staying $C_{i-1}$-enabled, where $C_{i-1}$ is the sequence of concurrent environments generated by the fixed point iteration. Since the initial pool is $\Sigma_0 = \{(\iota P, \emptyset, []\}\}$, all threads in any of the process pools $\Sigma_k$ reached during $R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}$ are descendants of $P$. By construction, each descendant thread remaining active in round $R_{i-1}$ is $C_{i-1}$-stopped in the final configuration $\Sigma_{n_i}$. For the fixed point $C_\ast$, which is safe, this means that in the corresponding end configuration $(\Sigma_{n_\ast}, \rho_{n_\ast})$ all threads descending from $\iota P$ are either instantaneously terminated or pausing. Recall that in the final configuration $(\Sigma_{n_\ast}, \rho_{n_\ast})$ no set $!x$ can be $C_\ast$-blocked since $C_\ast$ is reset-safe and no read $x \? P' : Q'$ can be blocked because $C_\ast$ is read-safe. Hence, at the fixed point, we have constructed a maximal micro sequence and thus reached the end of the macro step (instant). Here are the key invariants of the construction:

(I1) The yield of each partial schedule is in the range predicted by the fixed point approximation, i.e., $C_\ast \subseteq [R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}]|_{C_{i-1}(\iota P)}$.

(I2) Each partial schedule $R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}$ is B-admissible.

(I3) For every free schedule $R'$ starting from $(\Sigma_{n_i}, \rho_{n_i})$, the extended schedule $R_0, R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R'$ is $C_{i-1}$-consistent. Further, if $C_{i}(x) \leq \top: 1$ then $R'$ does not contain a reset $i!x$.

The invariants (I1)–(I3) tell us that the full sequence $R = R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_\ast$ up to the fixed point, obtained as the result of our scheduling strategy, is $C_\ast$-consistent and that every conditional test performed in the full schedule $R$ reads exactly the memory value predicted by the read-safe fixed point environment.

**Base Case.** Observe that the empty schedule $\varepsilon$ is trivially B-admissible and its sequential yield $[\varepsilon](\iota P) = \bot$ lies in the environment $C_0 = [\bot, \top]: 2$, i.e., $C_0 \subseteq \bot$. So, both (I1) and (I2) hold for the empty sequences. Regarding (I3) note that every free schedule $R'$ starting in the configuration $(\Sigma_{n_0}, \rho_{n_0})$ is trivially $C_0$-consistent since no variable is decided in $C_0$. Since $C_0 \not\subseteq \top: 1$ the schedule $R'$ is not constrained regarding resets.

This is the base case of our construction. However, for better understanding of the procedure let us go on into the first round: To create $R_0$ we simply execute every active process in any order provided the action is $C_0$-enabled. In $C_0$ all conditional branching and set actions are $C_0$-blocked. The only $C_0$-enabled actions are resets $i!x$ and actions such as $\varepsilon$, sequencing $P' ; Q'$ and the forking and joining of a parallel $P' \parallel Q'$. These actions can be executed in any order without violating B-admissibility. We continue until we reach a configuration $(\Sigma_{n_1}, \rho_{n_1})$ in which all descendants of $\iota P$ have either completed (pausing or terminated) or are $C_0$-blocked. The proof that $R_0$ satisfies (I1)–(I3) is covered by the step case which is handled next.

**Step Case.** By way of induction hypothesis (I1)–(I3), suppose we have constructed a B-admissible schedule $R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}$ (I2) such that for every $j \leq i$ (using course-of-values induction) the yield of $R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{j-1}$ with respect to $C_{j-1}$ lies in the range predicted by $C_j$ (I1) and for every free schedule $R'$ from $(\Sigma_{n_j}, \rho_{n_j})$ the extension
\( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{j-1}, R' \) is \( C_j \)-consistent (I3). Moreover, from (I3) we may assume that if \( C_j(x) \leq T:1 \) then \( R' \) is reset-free for \( x \).

From \((\Sigma_{n_i}, \rho_{n_i})\) we now continue to schedule all and only those actions that are active and \( C_i \)-enabled. We do this until \( \nu_P \) stops under \( C_i \), i.e., until it completes or all remaining active threads are \( C_i \)-blocked. This procedure builds a round schedule \( R_i \) and leads to a configuration \((\Sigma_{n_i+1}, \rho_{n_i+1})\). Then, \( n_i+1 \) is the \( C_i \)-stopping index of \( P \) in \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R_i \). If it happens that there is no active process in \( \Sigma_{n_i} \) which is \( C_i \)-enabled, then \( \Sigma_{n_i+1} = \Sigma_{n_i} \) and \( \rho_{n_i+1} = \rho_{n_i} \). In this case, we just move on to the next iteration round \( C_{i+1} \) of the fixed point without progressing the schedule.

In the sequel we will argue that (I2) – the schedule \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R_i \) is \( B \)-admissible, that (I1) – its yield is constrained by \( C \) and the upper bound \( \uparrow \) provided by Prop. (I2) – the schedule \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R_i \) is \( C_i \)-consistent. Consider that \( C_{i+1} = (\langle P \rangle \cap C_i) \). Then, we apply Prop. (I2) to obtain the lower constraint

\[
C_{i+1} \leq \text{low} \left| R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R_i | C_i(\nu_P) \right|
\]

and the upper bound

\[
\uparrow \left| R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R_i | C_i(\nu_P) \right| \leq C_{i+1}
\]

is provided by Prop. (I2). Both together yield \( C_{i+1} \subseteq \left| R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R_i | C_i(\nu_P) \right| \), which proves (I1) for the extended sequence.

(I2) In order to show that \( R_i \) preserves \( B \)-admissibility we argue by induction on the length of \( R_i \). Refer to Def. (I) for the notion of \( B \)-admissibility. Suppose that after a partial \( B \)-admissible schedule

\[
(\Sigma_{n_0}, \rho_{n_0}) \xrightarrow{R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}} (\Sigma_{n_i}, \rho_{n_i}) \xrightarrow{R_i'} (\Sigma_n, \rho_n) \xrightarrow{T} (\Sigma_{n+1}, \rho_{n+1})
\]

of \( C_i \)-enabled actions \( R_i' \), which are a prefix of \( R_i \), we reach a process pool \( \Sigma_n \) with \( n < n_{i+1} \), containing an active and \( C_i \)-enabled action \( T \in \Sigma_n \) which is now picked to be executed. We show that whatever such \( T \) we choose, we preserve \( B \)-admissibility.

− “No reset after set.” Suppose some set \( !x \) is executed before in round \( j \leq i \), i.e., in \( R_i' \) or as part of \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1} \). Now, since every \( C_j \)-enabled action is also \( C_i \)-enabled, the fact that \( !x \) has been scheduled already, by construction, implies \( \bot \subseteq C_i(x) \) which is the same as \( C_i(x) \leq T:1 \). The induction hypothesis (I3) tells us that there cannot be a reset on \( x \) in any free (schedule) extending \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1} \). Hence, the action \( T \) cannot be a reset \( !x \) in this case.

− “Late writes are ineffective and confluent.” Suppose \( T \) is a write access to a variable \( x \) in \( V \) and some read access \( x \) ? \( P' : Q' \) has been executed before in \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R_i \), say in round \( j \leq i \) at step \( n_j < k \leq n_{j+1} \), where it must be \( C_j \)-enabled. Let \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{j-1}, R_j' : (\Sigma_{n_0}, \rho_{n_0}) \rightarrow (\Sigma_k, \rho_k) \) be the prefix sequence up to the point of the read. From \( C_j \)-enabledness of the read we obtain \( b:1 \subseteq C_j(x) \) for \( b \in \{ \bot, 0, 1 \} \). Also, we must have \( j > 0 \) because of the choice of the initial environment \( C_0 \).

* We first show that \( T \) must be a set \( !x \) and \( b = 1 \).
Recall that the inclusion \( C_j \subseteq C_i \) means that \( b:1 \subseteq C_i(x) \). But then \( C_i(x) \preceq \top:1 \), so that the induction hypothesis (I3) implies that \( T \) cannot be a reset of variable \( x \). Moreover, since the schedule \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R'_i, T \) is \( C_{i-1} \)-consistent by induction hypothesis (I3), applying Prop. [12(ii)] implies that

\[
\text{upp} \ |R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R'_i, T|_{C_{i-1}(\iota_P)}(x) \preceq \langle \langle P \rangle \rangle_{C_{i-1}}(x) = C_i(x) \preceq b:1. 
\]

On the other hand, the last action \( T \) is a set \( !x \), so we also have

\[
1 \preceq |R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R'_i, T|_{C_{i-1}(\iota_P)}(x)
\]

by Def. [10(4)]. But (28) and (29) together imply \( b = 1 \).

* We next show that \( T \) is ineffective.

Exploiting the induction hypothesis (I2) gives

\[
1:1 = b:1 \subseteq C_j(x) \subseteq |R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{j-1}|_{C_{j-1}(\iota_P)}(x)
\]

which can only hold if there is at least one set \( !x \) already in the schedule \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{j-1} \) which is before the read \( x \)? \( P' : Q' \) at step \( k \) in round \( j \). Otherwise, we would have

\[
|R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{j-1}|_{C_{j-1}(\iota_P)}(x) \preceq 0:2
\]

(by Def. [10]). Hence \( T \) is ineffective.

* It remains to see that \( T \) is confluent with the read.

By \( C_j \)-consistency of \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R'_i \) and \( 1:1 \subseteq C_j(x) \), the memory value must be \( \rho_{k-1}(x) = 1 \) at the point of the read. Then, a conflict to violate confluence can only occur if there exists a free schedule \( R'' \) forward from \( \Sigma_k \) so that at (i) the end of \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{j-1}, R'_j, R'' \) both the read and the set are jointly active and (ii) during this free schedule the memory value of \( x \) is changed to 0 by a reset action \( \langle i \rangle x \). However, since any such free schedule extends from \( \langle \Sigma_{n'_j}, \rho_{n_j} \rangle \) this contradicts the induction hypothesis (I3) and \( C_j(x) \leq 1:1 \) which tells us that there cannot be a reset of \( x \) in \( R'_j, R'' \).

(I3) We claim that the extended schedule \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R_i, R' \) is \( C_{i+1} \)-consistent for every free schedule \( R' \). Further, if \( C_{i+1}(x) \preceq \top:1 \) then \( R' \) contains no reset \( \langle i \rangle x \).

Let us assume a read action \( T\.prog = x \? P : Q \) is performed for which the environment \( C_{i+1} \) is decided, say \( b:1 \subseteq C_{i+1}(x) \) for some \( b \in \{ \bot, 0, 1 \} \), which implies \( C_{i+1}(x) \preceq b:1 \) in particular. We must show that the memory value of \( x \) at the point of the read is identical to the prediction \( b \).

- Clearly, the read cannot be in round \( R_0 \) since all reads are \( C_0 \)-blocked and thus not executable in \( R_0 \).

- Next, suppose the read on \( x \) in question occurs in round \( R_j \) for \( 1 \leq j \leq i \), say at index \( n_{j-1} < k \leq n_j \). As the read has been performed in round \( R_j \), it is \( C_j \)-enabled, and so \( b_j:1 \subseteq C_j(x) \) for some \( b_j \in \{ \bot, 0, 1 \} \). But then \( C_j \subseteq C_{i+1} \) implies \( b_j = b \). On the other hand, by induction hypothesis, \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_{i-1}, R_i, R' \) is \( C_j \)-consistent and so in fact \( \rho_{k-1}(x) = b \), as desired.

- The remaining possibility is that the read \( T \) occurs in \( R' \). Without loss of generality we can assume that the read is the last action of \( R' \). Using invariant (I1) for the sequence \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i \) which was proven above, we
conclude \( b \vdash 1 \subseteq C_{i+1}(x) \subseteq |R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i|_{C_i}(\iota_P)(x) \). Further, by invariant (12) proven above, the schedule \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i \) is B-admissible and thus in particular SC-admissible. But then Lem. 4 says that the value of \( x \) in memory \( \rho_{n_i+1} \) is fixed by \( C_{i+1} \). More specifically, \( \rho_{n_i+1}(x) = b \). By way of contradiction, suppose that \( \rho_{k-1}(x) \neq b \), i.e., the memory read by \( T \) at the end of \( R' \) is different from \( \rho_{n_i+1}(x) \):

One possibility is that \( b = 1 \) and the memory read by \( T \) is \( \rho_{k-1}(x) = 0 \). As seen above, the value of \( x \) in memory \( \rho_{n_i+1} \) is 1. Hence, the schedule \( R' \) must activate a reset \( jx \) to bring \( x \)'s value to 0. Also, the fact that \( 1 \vdash |R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i|_{C_i}(\iota_P)(x) \) means there must have been a set \( !x \) executed in some round \( R_j \) for \( j \leq i \). This set action \( !x \) must be \( C_j \)-enabled (otherwise it would have blocked and not been executed), i.e., \( [\bot, \top] : 1 \subseteq C_j(x) \subseteq C_i(x) \) or \( \langle(P)\rangle_{C_{i-1}}(x) = C_i(x) \leq \top : 1 \). But then the reset in the schedule \( R' \) contradicts the induction hypothesis (I3).

The other possibility for a violation of \( C_{i+1} \)-consistency is when \( b \in \{\bot, 0\} \) and the read \( T \) at the end of \( R' \) finds the memory value of \( x \) is 1 when \( b = 0 \), or different from from \( \rho_{n_i+1}(x) \) when \( b = \bot \). In any case, this can only happen if the schedule \( R' \) from \( (\Sigma_{n_i+1}, \rho_{n_i+1}) \) executes a set \( !x \) or a reset \( jx \) to change the memory from \( \rho_{n_i+1}(x) \) to \( \rho_{k-1}(x) \). We exploit that the schedule \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i, R' \) is \( C_i \)-consistent by inductive invariant (I3). So we can use Prop. 12(ii) to conclude that the sequential yield of \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i, R' \) cannot go above level \( b \). More precisely, since \( upp |(R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i, R')@0|_{C_i}(\iota_P)(x) = upp(\bot) \leq \bot \), Prop. 12(ii) guarantees that

\[
upp |R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i, R'|_{C_i}(\iota_P)(x) \leq \langle(P)\rangle_{C_i}(x) = C_{i+1}(x) \leq b : 1. \tag{30}
\]

Now if \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i, R' \) to contain a write access at all then (30) implies \( b \neq \bot \). Hence, \( b = 0 \) and the read \( T \) at the end of \( R' \) finds the memory value of \( x \) is 1. Therefore, the schedule \( R' \) must execute a set \( !x \) to change the memory value of \( x \) from \( \rho_{n_i+1}(x) = 0 \) to \( \rho_{k-1}(x) = 1 \). This, in turn, implies \( 1 \vdash |R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i, R'|_{C_i}(\iota_P)(x) \) by Def. 10(4). However, this contradicts (30) as no status \( \gamma \) satisfies both \( 1 \leq \gamma \) and \( upp(\gamma) \leq 0 : 1 \).

Finally, by way of contradiction, suppose \( R' \) contains a reset \( jx \) and \( C_{i+1}(x) \leq \top : 1 \). Let \( T \) be the reset action in \( R' \) and \( R'' \), \( T \) the prefix of \( R' \) up to and including the reset. Then by \( C_r \)-consistency of the schedule \( R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i, R'', T \), from the induction hypothesis (I3), and Prop. 12(ii) we infer

\[
upp |R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i, R'', T|_{C_i}(\iota_P)(x) \leq \langle(P)\rangle_{C_i}(x) = C_{i+1}(x) \leq \top : 1.
\]

Hence, the init status of \( x \) is not raised to 2 by the reset \( T \). Now by Def. 10(5) this can only be if

\[
upp |R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i, R''|_{C_i}(\iota_P)(x) \leq \top : 0.
\]

But this is a contradiction: By construction \( \Sigma_{n_i+1} \) is the \( C_i \)-stop of \( P \), so already the first action taken by \( R'' \) is \( C_i \)-blocked. As a consequence, this action (either a conditional or a set) must raise the speculation status to 1 for all variables, so that in fact

\[
\bot : 1 \leq upp |R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_i, R''|_{C_i}(\iota_P)(x).
\]
This completes the proof for (I3).

It is important to observe that the inductive step for (I3) depends on the inductive steps (I1) and (I2). However, the proof of (I1) does not need (I3) at all and the step for (I2) only requires the induction hypothesis on (I3). Thus, there is no logical cycle and the induction is well-grounded.

b) SC-Read-Determinacy: To prove the determinacy part, let us fix an SC-admissible instant \( R : (Σ_0, ρ_0) → (Σ_n, ρ_n) \), where \( n = \text{len}(R) \). Observe that all processes in every pool \( Σ_i \) are descendants of \( ϵ P \). We are going to cover the micro-sequence \( R \) incrementally with the results from the fixed point iteration, showing that \( R \) can only ever execute variable read accesses within the corridor predicted by the fixed point responses \( C_i \), where \( C_0 = [⊥, ⊤]:2 \) and \( C_{i+1} = ⟨⟨ P⟩⟩_{C_i} \). This exploits the soundness of lower and upper predictions, Props. [11] and [12].

Initially, \( C_0 \) does not constrain anything, so \( R \) may be arbitrary. But as the sequence of \( C_i \) narrows down in the fixed point iteration, less and less uncertainty remains for where \( R \) is headed. Eventually, at the read-safe fixed point \( C_n \), all read variables of \( P \) receive a crisp value from \( \{⊥, 0, 1\} \) by which we find the final response of \( R \) is pinned down exactly. More precisely, at this point we find \( C_s ⊆ |R@n|(i_P) \), thus proving that all read variables eventually receive one of the statuses \( ⊥ \) (variable pristine, retains initial memory value), \( 0 \) (variable initialized and never updated later) or \( 1 \) (variable initialized and then updated but never reset again later). In view of Lem. [4] this ascertains determinacy and coincidence between the fixed point status and the final memory for all read variables \( x \in rd(P) \) in all SC-admissible executions of \( P \), independent of the initial values in memory \( ρ_0 \): If \( C_s(x) = ⊥ \) then the value of \( x \) is not changed in any SC-admissible execution for any initial memory, i.e. \( ρ_0(x) = ρ_n(x) \). If \( C_s(x) = b ∈ B \), then \( ρ_n(x) = b \), i.e. the final value of \( x \) is constant \( b \) for all initial memories. This verifies condition (2) of Def. [6] for the temporary variables \( W = rd(P) \). For all other, pure write variables \( V \setminus rd(P) \) (let us call them output variables), Def. [6] only requires that the final memory is uniquely determined for each initial memory. But if we fix the initial memory \( ρ_0 \) and know that all read accesses to variables, by \( C_s \)-consistency, see a fixed constant value, then the only non-determinism left is in the concurrent execution of writes. Yet, since SC-admissibility prescribes a fixed protocol ordering “resets before sets” on such concurrent writes to output variables, the final value of the output variables is uniquely determined. This proves SC-read-determinacy.

In the following we show that every SC-admissible execution \( R \) of \( P \) is \( C_s \)-consistent and \( C_s ⊆ |R@n|(i_P) \). We start with the start index \( i_0 = 0 \) and initial concurrent environment \( C_0 = [⊥, ⊤]:2 \) which does not impose any constraint on \( R \). Trivially, the execution \( R \) is \( C_0 \)-consistent for thread \( i_P \), since no variable is decided in \( C_0 \). Let \( i_1 \) be the \( C_0 \)-stopping index of \( P \) in \( R \). It must exists because \( R \) is an instant and thus a maximal micro-sequence. The first iteration of the response function yields \( C_1 = ⟨⟨ P⟩⟩_{C_0} \). Note that \( \text{low} |R@0|_{C_0}(i_P) = \text{low}(⊥) \leq ⊥ \). Prop. [11][iii] then says that \( C_1 ≤ \text{low} |R@i_1|_{C_0}(i_P) \) and thus for all \( i_1 ≤ j ≤ n \), \( C_1 ≤ \text{low} |R@j|_{C_0}(i_P) \). Hence, from micro-step \( i_1 \) onwards, the sequential yield of the sequence \( R \) must stay above the lower bound of the prediction \( C_1 \). On the other hand, \( \text{upp } |R@0|_{C_0}(i_P) = \text{upp}(⊥) ≤ ⊥ \). So, by Prop. [12][ii] we derive \( \text{upp } |R@n|_{C_0}(i_P) ≤ C_1 \). But this means that for all \( i_1 ≤ j ≤ n \) we get \( \text{upp } |R@j|_{C_0}(i_P) ≤ \text{upp } |R@n|_{C_0}(i_P) ≤ C_1 \). In other words, from micro-step \( i_1 \) onwards, the yield of the sequence \( R \) must stay below the upper margin given by the prediction \( C_1 \). In sum, we find that \( R \) is
squeezed into the corridor given by $C_1$, i.e.,

$$C_1 \subseteq \mid R@j \mid_{C_0}(\tau_P) \quad \text{for all } i_1 \leq j \leq n.$$  \hfill (31)

Thus, the environment $C_1$ is a sound approximation of the yield from $i_1$ onwards.

We now show that $R$ is also $C_1$-consistent (for $\tau_P$). Take any variable $x \in rd(P) \subseteq V$ such that $b:1 \subseteq C_1(x)$ for some $b \in \mathbb{B}$ and a read action $R(j) = (i, x \ ? Q_1 : Q_2, Ks) \in \Sigma_{j-1}$ on $x$, with $\tau_P \leq i$, occurring at some step index $0 < j \leq n$. First, suppose the read is after the $C_0$-stop, i.e., $i_1 < j \leq n$. Then, (31) means $\mid R@j - 1 \mid_{C_0}(\text{Root.id}) = br$, for $r \leq 1$, given that $\text{Root.id} = \tau_P$. Therefore, by Lem. 4(ii) and SC-admissibility, we conclude that $\rho_{j-1}(x) = b$ as required. What if the read action $R(j)$ on $x$ takes place at some step index $0 < j \leq i_1$? If $R(j)$ is $C_0$-enabled then $b':r' \subseteq C_0(x)$ and thus $b' = b$ because of $C_0 \subseteq C_1$. Then, we have $\rho_{j-1}(x) = b$ immediately because of $C_0$-consistency. So, let us assume $R(j)$ is $C_0$-blocked.

We claim that $\mid R@j - 1 \mid_{C_0}(\tau_P)(x) = br'$, from which the desired result follows by Lem. 4(ii) and SC-admissibility. The upper bound part of $\mid R@j - 1 \mid_{C_0}(\tau_P)(x) = br'$ is already established because $\text{upp} R@j - 1 \mid_{C_0}(\tau_P)(x) \leq \text{upp} \mid R@i \mid_{C_0}(\tau_P)(x) \leq C_1(x) \leq b:1$ by (31) and the assumption $b:1 \subseteq C_1(x)$. Thus, it remains to show that

$$b:0 \leq \mid R@j - 1 \mid_{C_0}(\tau_P)(x). \quad \hfill (32)$$

This is trivially true if $b = \bot$. So, suppose $b \in \{0, 1\}$ henceforth. By Prop. 11(ii) \hfill (Lower Soundness) there exists a descendant $\tau \leq \tau'$ and index $i \leq i_1$ such that $b:0 = C_1(x) \wedge \top \leq \mid R@i \mid_{C_0}(\tau')(x) \vee \bot \leq \top$, which is the same as $b:0 = \mid R@i \mid_{C_0}(\tau')(x)$. Without loss of generality, let $i$ be the earliest index where this happens. We claim that $i \leq j - 1$, from which (32) follows directly by monotonicity: $b:0 = \mid R@i \mid_{C_0}(\tau')(x) \leq \mid R@j - 1 \mid_{C_0}(\tau')(x) \leq \mid R@j - 1 \mid_{C_0}(\tau_P)(x)$. By way of contradiction, suppose otherwise, i.e., $j < i$. First, note that since the read $R(j)$ is $C_0$-blocked, the init status of the yield in thread $i$ is above $1$ from index $j$ for all descendants of $\tau$. This implies that $\tau'$ cannot be a descendant of $\tau$. Also, by the construction of the index $i$ we have $b:0 \neq \mid R@j - 1 \mid_{C_0}(\tau')(x)$. So, the status of $x$ in thread $\tau'$, which is concurrent to $\tau$ or an ancestor of $\tau$, changes from something different from $b$ (hence strictly below) at index $j - 1$ to status $b$ at index $i \geq j$. By Prop. 11(iv) (SC-Admissibility) the thread $\tau'$ cannot be concurrent to $\tau$, whence it must be a proper ancestor of $\tau$, i.e., $\tau' < \tau$. However, this is impossible, too, because no proper ancestor can execute any action (here: between index $j$ and $n$) while one of its descendants (here $\tau$ at index $j - 1$) is still active. This completes the proof that $R$ is $C_1$-consistent for $\tau_P$.

We now repeat the argument for $\tau_P$ and $C_1$. Let $0 \leq i_2 \leq n$ be the $C_1$-stopping index of $P$ in $R$. From $C_0 \subseteq C_1$, which implies that every action which is $C_1$-blocked it also $C_0$-blocked, we conclude that $i_2 \geq i_1$. Then, Prop. 11(iii) gives us $\langle P \rangle C_1 = C_2 \leq \text{low} \mid R@i_2 \mid_{C_1}(\tau_P)$. Further, Prop. 12(ii) implies $\text{upp} \mid R@\tau \mid_{C_1}(\tau_P) \leq C_2$. We conclude that from $i_2$ onwards, the sequence $R$ must remain in the corridor given by $C_2$. Formally,

$$C_2 \subseteq \mid R@j \mid_{C_1}(\tau_P) \quad \text{for all } i_2 \leq j \leq n.$$  \hfill (33)

We argue that $R$ is $C_2$-consistent for $\tau_P$ exactly as above, and continue in the same fashion, inductively, until we reach the fixed point $C_* = \mu C. \langle P \rangle C \subseteq \{ \bot, 0, 1 \}$, thus proving that $R$ is $C_*$-consistent for $\tau_P$, i.e., all read accesses to variables in $R$, which receive a crisp boolean value in the read-safe environment $C_*$, read the from the memory the value prescribed by $C_*$. Further, given that $n$ is the $C_*$-stopping index, a final application of Props. 11 and 12 permits us to conclude that $C_* \subseteq \mid R@\tau \mid_{\tau_P}$, which was to be shown.
V. Related Work

The usefulness of synchronisation primitives is well-established in main-stream concurrent programming. E.g., C++ and Java are based on a multi-threaded shared-memory execution model which provides synchronisation of methods to isolate threads and to ensure safety properties such as mutual exclusion. The clock synchronisation (pause) and associated scheduling constraints of our SMoCC approach may also be seen as a synchronisation pattern to ensure memory safety. It provides global snapshot barriers and pruning of thread interleaving with the aim of ensuring reactivity and memory determinacy. The programmer must decide which synchronisation model is the right one for a given application context. In reactive and embedded systems the SMoCC has turned out to be a natural choice.

In terms of programming languages, the work presented here is at the interface between synchronous concurrent languages and C-like sequential languages, and is strongly influenced by both worlds. Edwards [25] and Potop-Butucaru et al. [69] provide good overviews of compilation challenges and approaches for concurrent languages, including synchronous languages. They discuss efficient mappings from Esterel to C, thus their work is related to ours in the sense that we present a means to express Esterel-style signal behavior and deterministic concurrency directly with variables in a C-like language. However, a key difference is that we do not “compile away” the concurrency as part of our signal-to-variable mapping, but fully preserve the original, concurrent semantics with shared variables.

Introducing the constructive causality classes SBC, IBC, BC we redress the synchronous model of computation, well-known in the embedded systems domain, for main-stream programming. There are already many proposals that extend C or Java with synchronous concurrency constructs. Reactive C [15] is an extension of C that employs the concepts of ticks and preemptions, but does not provide concurrency. FairThreads [16] are an extension introducing concurrency via native threads. PRETC C [5] and Synchronous C, a.k.a. SyncCharts in C [82], provide macros for defining synchronous concurrent threads. SC also permits dynamic thread scheduling, and thus would be a suitable implementation target for the pSCL language discussed here.

SHIM [78], another C-like language, provides concurrent Kahn process networks with CCS-like rendezvous communication [41] and exception handling. SHIM has also been inspired by synchronous languages, but it does not use the synchronous programming model, instead relying on communication channels for synchronisation. None of these language proposals claims and proves to embed the concept of Esterel-style constructiveness into shared variables as we do here. As far as these language proposals include signals, they come as “closed packages” that do not, for example, allow to separate initialisations from updates.

As traditional sequential, single-core execution platforms are being replaced by multi-core/processing architectures, determinism is no longer a trade secret of synchronous programming but has become an important issue in shared memory concurrent programming. Powerful techniques have recently been developed to verify program determinism statically. For Java with structured parallelism, the tool DICE by Vechev et al. [80] performs static analysis to check that concurrent tasks do not interfere on shared array accesses. Leung et al. [52] present a test amplification technique based on a combination of instrumented test execution and static data-flow analysis to verify that the memory accesses of cyclic, barrier-synchronised, CUDA C++ threads do not overlap during a clock cycle (barrier interval). For polyhedral X10 programs with finish/async parallelism and affine loops over array-based data
structures, Yuki et al. [87] describe an exact algorithm for static race detection that ensures deterministic execution.

These recently published analyses [80], [52], [87] are targeted at data-intensive, array/pointer-based code building on powerful arithmetical models and decision procedures for memory separation. Yet, they address determinism in more limited models of communication. SMoCC constructiveness concerns the determinism and reactivity of “control-parallel” rather than “data-parallel” synchronous programs and permits instantaneous communication between threads during a single tick. The challenge is to deal with feedbacks and reaction to absence, as in circuit design, which is difficult. The causality of the SMoCC memory accesses cannot necessarily be captured in terms of regular affine arithmetics as done in the polyhedral model of [80], [87] or reduced to a “small core of configuration inputs” as in [52]. Further, analyses such as [80], [52], [87] verify race-freedom for maximally strong data conflicts: Within the barrier no write must ever compete with a concurrent read or another conflicting write. Soundness of the analysis is straightforward under such full isolation. Full thread isolation is fine for Moore-style communication but does not hold in the SMoCCs whose hallmark is the Mealy model. Threads do in fact share variables during a clock phase and multi-emissions are permitted. Analysing SMoCC determinism, therefore, is tricky and arguing soundness of the constructivity analysis in the SMoCCs (our Thm. 1) is non-trivial. This is particularly true if reaction to absence is permitted, as in our work, which introduces non-monotonic system behaviour on which the standard (naive) fixed-point techniques fail.

For functional programming languages, traditionally abstracting from the impurity of low-level scheduling, determinism on concurrent platforms also has become an issue. For instance, Kuper et al. [49] extend the IVar/LVar approach in Haskell to provide deterministic shared data-structures permitting multiple concurrent reads and writes. This extension, dubbed LVish, adds asynchronous event handlers and explicit value freezing to implement negative data queries. Since the negative information is transient, run-time exceptions are possible due to the race between freezing and writing. However, all error-free executions produce the same result which is called quasi-determinism. Because of the instantaneous communication and the negative information carried by the value status of shared data, the quasi-deterministic model of [49] is similar in spirit to our approach. However, there are at least two differences: First, our programming model deals with first-order imperative programs on Boolean data, while [49] considers higher-order $\lambda$-functions on more general “atomistic” data structures. Second, our $\langle \_\rangle$ constructivity includes reactivity, which is a liveness property, whereas [49] only address the safety property of non-interference. Our two-dimensional lattice $I(D)$ seems richer than the lifted domain $\text{Freeze}(D)$ of [49] which only distinguishes between the “unfrozen” statuses $[\bot, \top], [0, \top], [1, \top], [\top, \top]$ (lower information) and the “frozen” statuses $[\bot, \bot], [0, 0], [1, 1]$ (crisp information). There do not seem to be genuine upper bound approximations expressible in $\text{Freeze}(D)$. It will be interesting to study the exact relationship between the two models on a common language fragment.

There is also a large body of related work investigating different notions of constructiveness. Causal Esterel programs on pure signals satisfy a strong scheduling invariant: they can be translated into constructive circuits which are delay-insensitive [17] under the non-inertial delay model, which can be fully decided using ternary Kleene algebra [63]. This makes Malik’s work [57] on causality analysis of cyclic circuits applicable to constructiveness analysis of (instantaneous) Esterel programs. This has
been extended by Shiple et al. [73] to state-based systems, as induced by Esterel’s pause operator, thus handling non-instantaneous programs as well. The algebraic transformations proposed by Schneider et al. [74] increase the class of programs considered constructive by permitting different levels of partial evaluation. Pnueli and Shalev’s non-deterministic model of Statecharts [68] has been studied using an axiomatic semantics in intuitionistic logic [53], which subsequently has been extended to Esterel [54]. In [3] a game-theoretic approach is used to define a hierarchy of levels constructive using maximal post fixed points. However, none of these approaches considers imperative programming, separates initialisations and updates, or permits sequential writes within a tick as we do here.

Recently, Mandel et al.’s clock domains [59] and Gemünden et al.’s clock refinement [31] provide sequences of micro-level computations within an outer clock tick. This also increases sequential expressiveness albeit in an upside-down fashion compared to our approach. Our work on SC aims to reconstruct the scope of a synchronous instant on top of the primitive notion of sequential composition. Different classes of constructiveness are distinguished by how generous they are in bundling sequences of variable accesses from concurrent threads within a single clock tick. In the clock domains and clock refinement approach, clocks are the only sequencing mechanism, so micro-level sequencing is implemented in terms of lower-level clocks. It should be possible to combine our approach with that of [59], [31] by considering the sequential composition operator as a local micro-level clock nested inside an outer, and global, macro-level clock. This might generate a useful theory of causal clock abstractions.

Our work focuses on imperative, i.e., control-dominated synchronous programs rather than data flow semantics. Recently, Talpin et al. within the “Polycore” project have started important work on semantically integrating the control-flow synchronous language Quartz with the data flow language Signal. In [76] they present the first micro-step (or “small-step”) operational fixed point semantics that is capable of executing both Signal code and the guarded actions of Quartz. The operational semantics models the behaviour of each variable in a 6-valued lattice domain $D$ coding the signal statuses unknown (?), absent ($\perp$), present ($\top$), present-and-false (0), present-and-true (1) as well as inconsistency ($\otimes$). Based on the operational execution model they define the notion of constructive programs and prove a soundness theorem stating that each constructive program is deterministic.

One difference compared to our work is that the domain $I(D,P)$ supports reaction to absence which is a hallmark of Esterel-style SMoCCs and motivates its richer interval structure. On the other hand, the polychronous language of [76] is richer than pSCL in that it has preemption and boolean data values which we do not consider here. However, these concepts can be easily mapped to pSCL, as demonstrated in SCCharts [83]. Finally, note that our definition of constructive programs (e.g., Def. [9]) is based on a genuine denotational semantics $\langle\_\rangle$, not an operational one as in [76]. E.g., it follows from our results that if two program $P$ and $Q$ generate the same response function $\langle\langle P\rangle\rangle^S = \langle\langle Q\rangle\rangle^C$ in $S$ and $C$, then $P$ and $Q$ are behaviourally equivalent in all program contexts. Also, our operational semantics (e.g., Sec. [II]) uses free multi-threaded scheduling in a memory that is ignorant of the signal statuses. In particular, it does not perform any implicit enabledness, synchronisation or deadlock.

---

6 The oversampling feature of Signal may be seen as an implicit form of reaction to absence in the asynchronous data-flow part of [76]. Synchronous reaction to absence would map $\perp$ to $\top$ and $\top$ to $\perp$ in the domain $D$ which does not seem to be expressible by the control-flow operators considered in [76].
checks like the operational semantics of [76] does, in which execution maintains scheduling information through variable values in \( D \). Hence, our Soundness Theorem [1] which guarantees B-reactiveness and SC-determinacy makes a stronger soundness statement which is considerably more difficult to prove. Our result can be applied directly to standard imperative C/Java code which is not normally executed under a \( D \)-instrumented run-time scheduler. Yet, given the limited language constructs of pSCL compared to [76], it would be very interesting to combine both approaches.

An acknowledged strength of synchronous languages is their formal foundation [8], which facilitates formal verification, timing analyses, and inclusion results of the type presented in this work. This formal foundation has been developed in several ways in the past; e.g., Berry [12] presents several Plotkin-style structural operational semantics [67], as well as a definition in terms of circuits for Esterel. Our functional/algebraic approach based on \( I(D, P) \) generalizes the “must-cannot” analysis for constructiveness [12] and the ternary analysis for synchronous control flow [71] and circuits [57], [73]. The extension lies in the ability to deal with non-initialization (\( \perp \)) and re-initialization (\( \top \)) in sequential control flow, which the analyses [12], [71], [57], [73], [76] cannot handle. Due to the two-sided nature of intervals our semantics permits the modeling of instantaneous reaction to absence, a definitive feature of Esterel-style synchrony for control-flow languages. In contrast, the balance equations (see, e.g., [51]) or the clock calculus (see, e.g., [18], [66], [30], [76]) of synchronous reactive data flow do not handle reaction to absence. These analyses are concerned with inter-tick causality (i.e., in which ticks a signal is present) rather than intra-tick causality (i.e., presence or absence in a given tick) which we focus on here. Reflected into \( I(D) \), Lustre clocks collapse the signal status (within a tick) to either \( \perp \) (value not initialized or computed) or \([0, \top]\) (value computed). However, since each program abstracts to a continuous function on \( I(D, P) \)-valued environments our model fits naturally into the Kahn-style fixed-points semantics and scheduling analysis for synchronous block diagrams [27], [70].

VI. Conclusions

In this report we study constructiveness analysis, the center-piece of the synchronous model of concurrent computations, from a scheduling perspective. We advocate the view that constructiveness is the property of a synchronous program being deadlock-free and determinate with respect to a given scheduling protocol defining admissible executions. This permits us (i) to apply the concept to (clocked) multi-threaded shared memory programs and (ii) to obtain different interpretations of constructiveness by varying the notion of admissibility. The two notions addressed are Berry-admissibility (Def. 4) introduced here and SC-admissibility (Def. 5) defined in [86]. Both are instances of the “init-update-read” protocol, which schedules initialising writes before updating writes, and writes before reads.

For a small imperative synchronous language pSCL we extend the causality analysis from [3] by initialisation information \( P \) and define the class of IBC programs as those (recursion-free) pSCL programs for which abstract simulation in the extended domain \( I(D, P) \) returns a reset- and read-safe fixed-point (Def. 9). We then prove that this implies deadlock-freeness under Berry-admissible scheduling (Berry-reactiveness) and determinacy under SC-admissible scheduling (SC-read-determinacy). This shows that the denotational fixed-point semantics which associates with every program \( P \) a response behaviour \( \langle\langle P\rangle\rangle \) in the domain \( I(D, P) \) is sound and compositional for the operational semantics defined in terms of micro-step scheduling. This strengthens
the results of [4] showing that IBC programs are guaranteed to be deadlock-free and
determinate under scheduling principles more robust than those in [1]: B-reactiveness
does not permit reinitialisations as SC-reactiveness does in [3]. SC-read-determinacy
forces read variables to be stable (any change of a read variable must be constant
across all initial memories), which is not precluded by soundness in [4].

We leave as an open problem the question if the $I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P})$ fixed-point semantics is
also complete for the notions of admissible scheduling discussed here, or, if there are
natural variations of the scheduling principles for which our semantics is complete.
The ideal is a situation like in [63] where it is shown that Berry’s must-cannot
analysis [12] when applied to circuits is (sound and) complete for scheduling under
non-inertial delays. In another direction, it will be interesting to search for suitable,
more expressive, extensions of the domain $I(\mathbb{D}, \mathbb{P})$ in which the fixed point analysis
of pSCL is complete for SC-constructiveness as defined in [86]. Our fixed-point
analysis is sound but rejects programs with more than one init-update-read cycle.
This, however, is permitted by SC-constructiveness.

References

Marc Pouzet and Pascal Raymond. Modular static scheduling of synchronous data-flow networks - an
Michael Mendler, Thomas R. Shiple, and Gérard Berry. Constructive boolean circuits and the exactness
Florence Maraninchi. The Argos language: Graphical representation of automata and description of
Louis Mandel, Cédric Pasteur, and Marc Pouzet. Time refinement in a functional synchronous language.
L. Mandel and M. Pouzet. ReactiveML: a reactive extension to ML. In
Louis Mandel, Cédric Pasteur, and Marc Pouzet. Time refinement in a functional synchronous language.
In ACM SIGPLAN Int. Symp. on Principles and Practice of Declarative Programming (PPDP’13), pages 169–180, New York, NY, USA, September 2013. ACM.
Michael Mendler, Thomas R. Shiple, and Gérard Berry. Constructive boolean circuits and the exactness
Klaus Schneider. The synchronous programming language Quartz. Internal Report 375, Department of Computer Science, University of Kaiserslautern, Kaiserslautern, Germany, December 2009.
Klaus Schneider, Jens Brandt, Tobias Schüle, and Thomas Türk. Improving constructiveness in code generators. In Florence Maraninchi, Marc Pouzet, and Valérie Roy, editors, Int’l Workshop on


Nr. 2 (1990)  Esswein W.: Definition, Implementierung und Einsatz einer kompatiblen Datenbankschnittstelle für PROLOG

Nr. 3 (1990)  Augsburger W., Rieder H., Schwab J.: Endbenutzerorientierte Informationsgewinnung aus numerischen Daten am Beispiel von Unternehmenskennzahlen


Nr. 5 (1990)  Ferstl O.K., Sinz E.J.: Ein Vorgehensmodell zur Objektmodellierung betrieblicher Informationssysteme im Semantischen Objektmodell (SOM)


Nr. 8 (1991)  Schwab J.: Ein computergestütztes Modellierungssystem zur Kennzahlenbewertung


Nr. 16 (1992)  Schwab K.: Die Implementierung eines relationalen DBMS nach dem Client/Server-Prinzip

| Nr. 23 (1994) | Ferstl O.K., Hagemann U.: Simulation hierarchischer objekt- und transaktionsorientierter Modelle |
| Nr. 31 (1995) | Ferstl O.K., Mannmeusel T.: Gestaltung industrieller Geschäftsprozesse |
| Nr. 34 (1995) | Sinz E.J.: Ansätze zur fachlichen Modellierung betrieblicher Informationssysteme - Entwicklung, aktueller Stand und Trends - |
Applications. (DEXA 98), Vienna, Austria, Aug. 98, pp. 240-249, Springer, Lecture Notes in Computer Sciences, No. 1460


Änderung des Titels der Schriftenreihe Bamberger Beiträge zur Wirtschaftsinformatik in Bamberger Beiträge zur Wirtschaftsinformatik und Angewandten Informatik ab Nr. 61

Note: The title of our technical report series has been changed from Bamberger Beiträge zur Wirtschaftsinformatik to Bamberger Beiträge zur Wirtschaftsinformatik und Angewandten Informatik starting with TR No. 61


Nr. 65 (2006)  Schönberger, Andreas: Modelling and Validating Business Collaborations: A Case Study on RosettaNet


Nr. 73 (2007)  Martin Schissler: out of print


